

**Two Years of Dissent**

**COVID  
NARRATIVE  
FREEDOM**



**NOWICK GRAY**

### **Readers comment...**

Nowick Gray is a Truth Speaker. In these dark end times he is the rarest and bravest form of writer and deserves our deepest gratitude and highest praise. Humanity's only hope for freedom or survival, if indeed there is any, is through the truth being spoken and, even less likely, to be heard by the terrorized, hypnotized masses. Mr. Gray fearlessly exposes the obvious lies embraced by the many. He delivers logic, reason and common sense to a world that is largely incapable of grasping any of it. He is a poet, a mystic and a true friend to mankind. —B. P.

That “the misinformation controlled in ‘news’ outlets owned by a handful of media giants” continues to sway masses of humanity, makes books like [\*Talking Spirit\*](#) that much more necessary. —Mankh (Walter E. Harris III) – writer, editor and small press publisher of [Allbook Books](http://www.allbook-books.com) (www.allbook-books.com).

## Also by Nowick Gray

### **Nonfiction**

My Generation

My Country

Rendezvous at Jumbo Pass

Red Rock Road, Light Blue Sea

The Last Tourist

Brushes with Death

Metapolitical

Talking Spirit

### **Fiction**

Strange Love

Hunter's Daughter

PsyBot / Chameleon

The Last Book

### **Poetry**

Love Haiku

New World Haiku

Visit [NowickGray.com](http://NowickGray.com)

**COVID  
NARRATIVE  
FREEDOM**

**TWO YEARS OF DISSENT**



**NOWICK GRAY**

Unauthorized transmissions of a coronavirus skeptic, critiquing the global agenda with  
the voice of the free and natural human spirit.

*Covid Narrative Remix* Copyright © 2022 by Nowick Gray. All Rights Reserved

Previously published as *Covid Narrative Remix* by Nowick Gray

Grateful acknowledgment of the editors of *The New Now / New Agora*, Fredalupe and Lorenzo, for publishing these articles where they first appeared (<http://newagora.ca>). Thanks also to Sandi Poystila of the Islands Marketplace (<https://islandsmarketplace.com/>) for championing truth in our small community, and publishing biweekly excerpts of the essays.

Cover design by Kreuger – Kreuger.me

First Printing: March 2022

Published by Cougar WebWorks

## **Dedication**

To the brave minority of journalists, doctors and nurses, whistleblowers, and ordinary humans courageous enough to buck the narrative tide, proclaiming truth and demanding justice.

'The last two years have not been a medical emergency, but a test of critical thinking skills and the ability to discern between liars, thieves, money whores, and the forces of evil versus truth tellers and those committed to freedom, liberty, and the forces of good.' — [Jim Quinn](#)

# Introduction

11 March 2022

On this date two years ago, the WHO declared a global pandemic—rewriting the former definition to initiate a long-planned agenda, The Great Reset. Today, following widespread rollbacks by governments across the world, Canada’s western province of British Columbia finally announces, **Mandates to End in BC**; at least, **Error! Hyperlink reference not valid.**: “... transitioning to using some of our available tools some of the time” (Provincial Health Officer Bonnie Henry).

Quickly past my initial elation, I register all the built-up emotions: resentment, disgust, bitterness, determination... Finally, returning to the understanding that was evident all along: It was never about health, but Control.

What that means, especially in our enlightened age, is an evolution beyond brute force (except where deemed necessary) to a more ingeniously persuasive methodology: Control of the Narrative.

Because our very reality consists of our perceptions of it. And perception is everything, to the political and behavioral scientists put in charge of the engine of propaganda, in service of the [Empire of Lies](#).

With this understanding paradoxically comes confidence in the power of truth. Knowing from diverse information and direct experience what is true; and recognizing each face of the scam for its shoddy, smarmy delivery; its pseudo-virtuous sales pitch; its contradiction of everything natural to a free humanity.

Notice, there was nary a peep about Covid in the month-long hubbub over the Canadian Trucker’s Convoy. When people hit the streets for real, the pandemic illusion was shed in favor of the real political agenda—branding Freedom as a racist, extremist threat.

The Omicron fizzle and widespread rollback of pandemic restrictions paradoxically dovetails with the next phase of the ongoing coup: a more permanent, less visible clampdown on political rights—through financial sanctions, digital IDs, and a made-in-China social credit system. The pretext having outlived its usefulness, the real agenda is unmasked for all to see, the final message delivered:

*Your only right, your only freedom, is to obey all our dictates, and remain silent. Choose well. Otherwise, you will be dehumanized: slandered, arrested, beat up, imprisoned, isolated, banished, outlawed, deplatformed, canceled, impoverished. Your pets destroyed, your children taken away. Your life is no longer yours, it belongs to us. But take heart, it’s for your own good. Insuring you do your part to help us build a better world, as we the elite determine.*





While the substance of my alternative narrative has been expressly unauthorized by the Big Tech gatekeepers, it has been graciously invited by alternative media, notably [The New Agora](https://newagora.ca/category/nowick-gray-wild-writings/) (https://newagora.ca/category/nowick-gray-wild-writings/), where the articles have appeared as weekly installments for the duration of this two-year period (March 2020–March 2022). Other welcoming outlets include [GlobalResearch.ca](https://islandsmarketplace.com/) and the local [Islands Marketplace](https://islandsmarketplace.com/) (https://islandsmarketplace.com/).

The first section of articles, in eighteen parts, appears as a series linked from my [Alternative Culture](http://alternativeculture.com/coronavirus-journal/) website, at http://alternativeculture.com/coronavirus-journal/. These installments also are included in the larger collection of essays, [Metapolitical: Practicing Our Human Future](http://nowickgray.com/book/metapolitical-2/) (http://nowickgray.com/book/metapolitical-2/). The second section comprises essays published at the *New Agora* since August 2021.

The titles of these two parts, **Narrative Sabotage** and **The War on Humanity**, are inextricably linked. Both are ongoing and have been present from the outset. Narrative sabotage has been the chief strategy of the global coup, as well as its enduring endgame. The war on humanity was launched in earnest in March 2020, and apparently its proponents will not rest until our takeover, depopulation, and replacement has been complete.

But then, neither will we rest in serving nature’s mandate—resisting technocratic control with the power of truth, and fulfilling our destiny in freedom.

Narrative sabotage cuts both ways. On the part of the dominators, it describes the dismantling and disregard of legal code and constitutional charter. The takeover of mainstream media, and big tech censorship. The reversal of fundamental medical and social health ethics. Most insidious of all, the perversion of our language—framing our reality for us, unconsciously.

Rewriting the dictionary and law book, redefining key policy triggers: Pandemic. Herd immunity. Safe and Effective. Domestic Terrorist.

Repeating the same concocted stories and headlines and talk show slant across the media landscape, with a monolithic message, against which all dissent is punished.

Hijacking terms of care and safety, health and community, to enforce their opposites—masked suffocation, economic destruction, biomedical murder, solitary confinement—while dehumanizing all who don’t swallow the poison.

Against that grand larceny, The Great Reset, asserting its insipid diktat of The New Normal, beats the heart of the denier, the dissenter. Truthseeker and truth teller. Like Kokopeli the deer-footed, flute in hand, he sings a tune of his understanding, a rhythm of another story deep in the blood and DNA—before it was hacked, invaded, seduced; below the database name and number; beyond recruitment to the techno-hive.

This other story, the unauthorized transmission, is not programmable, not amenable to digitalization. It demurs from TikTok, prefers live music, passes on Zoom. It recognizes fiction for what it is: the human condition.

Facts? These are story elements, shaped to fit.

Our world as given? That's fine, but who's running the show?

Is the newsstand headline the report from Reality, as it purports?

Or is it the script our obedient readership is expected to follow, to the end of the simulation?

And what if the end is unwritten? What if the script is crowdsourced now, as it once was when we learned to speak?

If there were no script at all, what would we have to say for ourselves?

## **PART I: NARRATIVE SABOTAGE**

## Prelude: The Big Picture and The Battle Ahead: Two Reviews

30 March 2020

While the pandemic blankets the news—as well as the economy, and normal social interaction, and cultural life—worldwide, we have time to reflect on bigger pictures, endemic problems, and hidden solutions. Leading into the crisis I happened to come to the end of two large books representing months of slow reading—both masterpieces of scholarship and insight into big pictures and personal profiles of courage and perfidy, respectively.

I'm speaking of David Icke's all-encompassing 2018 tome, *Everything You Need to Know But Have Never Been Told*; and David Talbot's landmark historical biography, *The Devil's Chessboard: Allen Dulles, the CIA, and the Rise of America's Secret Government* (2015). Reading them together as I did, Talbot's portrayal of evil personified serves as a case study bringing to vivid life the sweeping gaze of Icke in his broader picture of the eternal history of human malfeasance.

But let me qualify that key modifier, "human." Most readers familiar with Icke know him as the purveyor of the notorious "lizard people" theory, which has earned him mockery by the mainstream media (MSM) since back in the '90s, continuing to this day. Icke shrugs it off now, since his live events fill arenas (when they are not cancelled by censorious authorities fearful of his all-too-truthful revelations). To chalk up human evil to reptilian genetics or bluebloods is too pat, anyway, as Icke in this book delves far deeper into Gnostic territory—with explications of an original Fall from universal consciousness into materialistic, even artificially "intelligent" thoughtforms that are but poor, error-ridden copies of the original template of the good life.

Metaphysics and origin legends aside, the long history of mind control by religious and political authorities is then detailed in inverted pyramid fashion, so that we see every aspect of contemporary global life cast in this light of perverted truth, false narrative, manipulated consciousness, and engineered evolutionary detour to a transhuman dystopia.

Is there any hope, then? In true nondualist spiritual fashion, Icke reminds us, especially at the end when his most complete picture is most bleak, that the solution of universal consciousness is always ready at hand. It only means accepting the gift of clear seeing, of recognizing where we came from (in the beginning beginning, before separation), which is where we still are, at heart.

Which is not to say, roll over for the likes of Allen Dulles and his ceaseless crew of Luciferian agents. The issue of 5G, for example, is one highlighted by Icke as central to the transhumanist agenda, which is to say, anti-human. So with our ability to see clearly, comes the responsibility to speak and act accordingly—so that our lives may be maintained in whatever semblance of authentic humanity we can still recover and reassert.

Let me now retrace a step to qualify that judgmental modifier, *Luciferian*. Could we not invoke the Quaker phrase "that of God in every one" to allow that even psychopaths are real

humans at heart, simply misguided, or traumatized, or themselves mind-controlled, or blackmailed into service of self? The genius of Talbot, besides his impeccable painting of historical context, is to personify Dulles and his ilk, his corporate controllers and allies, in their own words and visions.

The “capitalism-good, socialism-bad” paradigm, after all, has ruled the roost in the West since the close of WWII... which, not coincidentally, happens to mark the advent of the CIA itself, and Dulles’ donning of the covert crown of empire. We see clearly in this book how in fact the CIA positioned itself to carry out that very task of purifying the world (through assassinations, covert funding, media control, false flags and assorted assets of ex-Nazis and active Mafiosi) on its terms. That is, to eradicate what it called evil (socialism) in the sole interest of what it deemed good (unbridled capitalism).

So how is it that the masses of citizenry in the West have come to embrace so thoroughly the above dualism, not just as a private agenda of the overlords, but as our own collective value system? The campaign has been so relentless, comprehensive, well concealed, and effective, that Western nations strongarmed by the US (and by extension, its client states worldwide) have been programmed to internalize those values as natural, as free, as sacrosanct, as human nature; as the “good life” we believe in, as if by divine providence. And failing that, when our own enacted evil stares back at us naked and unadorned (as it did so glaringly during the Vietnam War), we fall back on “my country right or wrong.”

Dulles and friends, the CIA, the media moguls, the banksters and their puppets, the technocrats and masters of the digital universe, seem to genuinely believe in their mission to remake the world in their own self-glorified image... ruled by those, what the heck, urges of the reptilian brain undeniably within us all. But the power of their self-belief and the corresponding worldly power they have amassed does not make it ultimately real; for in fact they miss their own mortality, their own limitation of consciousness, their own separation from the mammal and spiritual comforts whole humans enjoy.

Yes, we all prey, and fear, and procreate, like dinosaurs; but we humans have evolved to love and feel joy and connection, too, and it is this undying spirit of oneness and togetherness that will see us through the ultimate battle looming ahead. May we see ever more clearly the one light of our origin and destiny, and celebrate in solidarity this most ancient, and most enduring heritage.

# 1. The Fight for Freedom

*8 April 2020*

At last I recognize the voice within, of the oppressed minority. At last I am of that minority.

Actually I have always been here—[since my coming of age](#)—a conscientious objector to the tyranny of the silently brainwashed majority.

The presidents of the world have declared the latest “war,” this time on a lifeless scrap of protein, and again I must make my own decision not to participate or cheer like the masses who are self-conscripting and lining up to be injected into the battle. To dissent from this crusade is to be considered a traitor—an enemy of the state, the people, humanity. To ask fundamental questions of fact or purported causes is taboo in a time of declared emergency. Never mind known missteps of the same trusted authorities.

Damn lies, later exposed, have led to every past war on the record: Vietnam (Gulf of Tonkin), Libya (“massacres of civilians”), Iraq (“incubator babies” and WMDs), Syria (“chemical attacks”)... to name only a few of the most recent. “War is a racket,” claimed General Smedley Butler, recruited to carry out a corporate coup against FDR. He declined, on the basis of conscience.

No matter if all the flags are false; what would defenseless citizens do without one?

In the McCarthy witch-hunt of “communists” in the 1950s, everyone in the “land of the free” came under the Stasi-like lens of the state inquisition. Today you are [banned from social media platforms for daring to inquire about correlations between COVID-19\(84\)’s and 5G’s “flu-like symptoms.”](#)

Most in the herd prefer to safeguard their immunity to such troubling matters. “You’re either with us, or you’re with the terrorists... and so you must never entertain outrageous conspiracy theories,” said George W. Bush, who refused to testify on the record about the impossible events of 9/11.

As the [“pandemic”](#) unfolds, and the lockdown continues, and the economy implodes, and citizens stew in their homes, mollified by a pittance of a payout as favored corporations reap trillions, will we all just acquiesce, as we are told?

Will fear of death and trust in government carry us even past the loss of our livelihoods and most basic freedoms of speech, work, movement, assembly, social contact and association?

Since we are most of us nonexperts in science, we gather what information we can, and meanwhile err on the side of caution. We respect recommended safety measures just in case they really are necessary. But for how long? Will we accept permanent loss of our jobs, our friends and live social and cultural life? Will we be content to slide headlong, en masse, down the conveyer belt whisking us into the AI, 5G, digital-social, virtual-life world the technocrats have been so eagerly and impatiently preparing for us, and grooming us for?

When we choose not to follow their recommendations, says Canada's latest authority, they will have to implement more forceful measures. In my stubborn clinging to our natural, human, individual and social rights and freedoms, how long will I remain in the minority?

Recommended listening...

- [The Creation of a False Epidemic—with Jon Rappoport](#)
- [The Coronavirus Conspiracy: How COVID-19 Will Seize Your Rights & Destroy Our Economy—with David Icke](#)
- [Top Doctor Exposes Everything the Deep State is Trying to Hide on CV—with Dr. Shiva Ayyadurai](#)

## 2. “The New Normal”: Adapt or Resist?

*9 April 2020*

As an editor with an online business, I should be well positioned to survive in this changed economic landscape; though in practice I have seen a dramatic reduction in work coming my way since February. It has been interesting to notice, though, a shift in the topics addressed. A study in China celebrates how some businesses, from restaurants to realtors, are quickly adapting to capitalize on the opportunity to shift to online offerings. Another client, full of enthusiasm, has developed an online education resource.

Ads and posts cropping up in social media embody this trend too. They encourage us to embrace the “new normal” by diving into virtual courses and cultural engagement. Taking a step back, it’s just a logical extension of where the culture was heading anyway: with social media coming to replace real live social interaction.

The impulse to adapt, to accept and move on, to get over it (resistance to change) and get on with it (the new world order) has an appeal. It’s a positive-thinking, affirmative-action frame of mind. It aligns with the spiritual comfort of resting content and merging with “all that is.”

In bypassing resistance, are we heading for a future whose consequences we will regret? Will I find my peace at last in the Millennial mode of conducting social interactions exclusively with thumbs and eyes fixed on a tiny screen, my worldview shrunk to a bubble with radius equal to my height and no more?

Resistance takes many forms. It can be repressed, lodged deep in the cells and psyche, lingering into troubled dreams and slow disease. It can stew unexpressed, as passive aggression or bitter cynicism, or find brief release in impolite outbursts. Alone or with others of like mind, it can scheme to enact somehow in the world a plan of defense, or of enlightened improvement. It can even ferment into explosive jihad, psychic breakdown, revolution.

To my mind, resistance must be tempered with compassion. I have to respect others’ choices to go along with the program, even if they themselves have been programmed. Yet I will demand the same respect in return. [Being in a majority does not give it a monopoly on rights, or on truth](#). At the same time, I must accept the price of the territory of resistance—suffering, for the sake of the truth my resistance represents. Gandhi paid the full price because he was the face of resistance writ large.

Conscious resistance is not the easy path. The easiest path is to remain unconscious, either resisting or accepting, according to how one is preconditioned to do so. In that sense, I admit my personal predisposition to resist. Becoming conscious, I reach for the ability to accept and adapt. Accepting what is, I let stress go and bring peace to my life. Plus, it’s a stay-out-of-jail-free card. And adaptation, after all, is essential to survival.

But there is more to survival than one’s creature needs for safety and security. Resistance to injustice and propaganda, to manufactured “truth” and artificial reality, is more than a



matter of personal survival. It's a matter of principles, of what we stand for and what we are living for. Accepting "what is" fully means exactly *not* bypassing the reality of resistance, nor the reasons why it persists.

Are we really going to be content in the long-term, confined to our personal spaces wired to everyone else and "all that is"—but not even wired, just linked by invisible energy spectra jostling our cells into unnatural states of excitement and modification?

Where will our primal resistance go, then? Our primate pleasures, our presence in nature and in each other's loving company?

Is this brave new world the one we decide to accept now and indefinitely? Or do we awake in that live human self craving real connection, and reclaim it forever?

Further reading:

[Corona: creating the illusion of a pandemic through diagnostic tests](#) by Jon Rappoport

### 3. The Good News...

*10 April 2020*

The apparent power in the world depends on mass hypnosis based on secrecy and lies. To expose it is to nullify its power, as the spell is broken forever.

We can choose at every moment what to believe.

Nature is still there to show the way home.

## 4. A Litany of Subversion

11 April 2020

Literature is the effort of man to indemnify himself for the wrongs of his condition. —  
Emerson

On April 9 Anthony Fauci, head health honcho of the White House, urged at a press conference that we must not question the official story of the coronavirus pandemic; instead, “Let somebody write a book about it later on.” He’s obviously been reading the Karl Rove playbook. The former Bush advisor once confided to a reporter, “We’re an empire now, and when we act, we create our own reality.... We’re history’s actors ... and you, all of you, will be left to just study what we do.”

Since according to both officials running the show, and astrologers looking behind the scenes, we are at a historic crossroads, a point of no return, I guess it’s time to put the future book plans on hold and instead report day by day, as this “history” is unfolding.

Writers are often cautioned to avoid controversial or political topics lest we alienate some of our readers with different views. Contrary advice, however, urges us to write about what we care about, what moves us with passion and urgency. Again, it appears this is one of those times.

It’s happened to me before in my life, on a few occasions (which may be confirmed by the astrologer’s alignments of certain watershed moments in history). One was the early 1980s, when it seemed the Cold War nuclear arms race was heating toward “Mutually Assured Destruction.” I felt compelled to set aside my personal utopia-building project, as well as that first book (later to be known as [The Last Book](#)), to save the world by speaking, writing, marching, leafletting, teaching and studying ways to halt the rush to Armageddon. My inspiration to protest began in the sixties with the Kennedy assassination and Vietnam war protests; they continued in the seventies when my teaching career in the Arctic was sidetracked by a nonviolent Inuit revolution; and further down the line in the ’90s, I manned the blockades of logging and pesticides in my watershed. After that I continued to beat the drums of popular rebellion by playing with samba bands to uplift demonstrations against old-growth logging, oil pipelines, Monsanto poisons.

That’s all fine, you might say, but aside from telling those stories in your memoir (*My Generation*), what does it have to do with art, with literature? In truth, if I look through that lens of *subversion*, I see it animating every one of my books. So I might as well wear that badge, unapologetic. Allow me to illustrate:

[My Generation](#)—Among the scenes summarized above, a surprising line pregnant with meaning...

He looked around the table at each one of us, a hard but merry glint in his knowing eyes. “It is important for you to realize that technically, you are all employees of the Quebec Government. *From now on, everything you say or do will be a political act.*”

We all flinched as if an electric pulse had passed through the room. No one spoke, as the cryptic prophecy hung in the air.

[Hunter's Daughter](#)—In which company man Jack McLain comes to question his RCMP stripes and duties, when up against a more nuanced web of native Inuit intelligence, working out its alternative culture's system of corrections.

[My Country](#)—Missives from the backwoods of British Columbia, where my walking meditations among the trees were disturbed by the roar of chainsaws, interrupted by expressive stumps, and challenged by questions of what it means to truly live a natural life.

[Friday Night Jam](#)—Bucking the jam convention of cover tunes led by the usual frontmen with guitars, I brought my African drums to play, leaning on the upbeat and offbeat for a reggae flavor, a Third-World feel. We had to find a way to get along, and more: to find gold in the moment.

[Red Rock Road, Light Blue Sea](#)—Off the tourist track, even the pilgrims' trail... camping wild and free in the unspoiled southwest corner of Europe. With space to wander the ruins, and an ache for the mysteries of monuments, I had occasion to reflect on imperial history's passing, in the light of the raw beauty left behind.

[Rendezvous](#) – Breaking the narrative train into variant loops, I refused to bow to the inevitability of a singular reality of a perilous mountain adventure. Other choices were possible, and with each, a different outcome, a different life... or even death.

[Strange Love](#) – Aside from the inherently subversive mode of magical realism that runs through these tales like those intriguing streaks in blue cheese, I deal explicitly with a political topic—without taking sides—in the story “New Moon.” What does it mean to claim “the right to life”? Sometimes, it's complicated.

[The Last Book](#)—This most “political” of my novels starts out as a mere ironic romp through the bourgeois farce of Thomas Mann's classic picaresque novel, *Confessions of Felix Krull, Confidence Man*. As the very talents of such a trickster offer irresistible temptation for a political extrapolation, in due course we find ourselves at the very pinnacle of worldly power—and beyond.

[Chameleon](#)—Arriving almost too close to home, we turn the last corner to an AI world, where our neurological circuits are interfaced with “smarter” programs calling the shots, insinuating choices, and penalizing missteps with nightmarish detours of synthetic reality.

What could explain this serial compulsion to rock the boat, or to get out of the boat altogether and strike out on foot, to chart an idiosyncratic journey into the unknown?

Going back to my innocent beginnings as a child of the American dream, perhaps it had to be that I would, by a checkerboard of choices and synchronicities, write myself out of the box of TV programming, of public schooling, of the military mindset... only to find myself where I am today: back in the crib of enforced confinement, shaking the bars, crying freedom, liberty and justice for all.

## 5. Under Advisement

*27 April 2020*

Advice I've received or come across lately:

- Keep it simple.
- Tell readers what they want to hear.
- Ditch the dogma; idle the ideology.
- Set aside ego identity, worldly fears and desires, competing theories and facts... Look within.
- Go to your room.

The last one came from an astrologer, referencing lockdown, and attributing the command to "Mother Nature." Upon a moment's reflection, he added, "Unless it was some idiot in a lab."

Upon further reflection, the whole ball of wax boils down to this:

Life is deadly.

So, like, we're gonna ban life?

Between that final solution, and its opposite—"It's all good; anything goes"—lies a whole sea of speculation, about how to meet the "Invisible Enemy." Our shared concern invites all manner of dreamers and schemers: from "Let's manifest the ideal world we envision in the new paradigm," to "Perfect, everything's lined up as planned, sir, for the next rollout."

Into the uncharted territory of this wild frontier rush lobbyists and libertarians; researchers and journalists; activists and gardeners; pundits and rebels of every stripe. Some proclaim the hidden target is [humanity itself](#). And what if that is true?

I want to tell my friend who's lost his job, "Get up, stand up! Stand up for your rights!"

But his dreadlocks, alas, are long ago shorn away, leaving only a remnant of disaffected urban angst. Plus, he's Canadian. And a GenX white male. Upon reflection I realize if I care so much, with my own [booming](#) soapbox, I should fight for him, in sacred solidarity, thereby spending some of my privilege.

Then he reminds me that the Xers too got tear gassed more than enough times, and nothing ever came of it. So will it work this time—or will we both step aside and leave it to the Zedders to fix everything?

For myself, I hardly feel it's a matter of choice. I face the challenge, attempting to wield the truth as I can best define it, with the words that arrive for my disposal. You, in turn, are free, if you wish, to take them under advisement.

Back on the ranch of my confinement... if [Mama](#) Earth commands me to go to my room, so be it. If it's Big [Daddy](#) because he doesn't want me to see him fucking the multicolored elephant in our living room, I take a deep breath.

And he'll counter that it's his living room, he bought it with his own exceptional genius and philanthropic hard work, and he can use it or misuse it as he damn well pleases. So go to your room and shut up.

"Yes sir," he taught me always to say. He was military.

So what's my angst, my problem, my beef with the new normal world being offered on a disinfected platter? The new paradigm, c'mon get used to it be happy and move on? Besides it is futile to [resist](#)?

Such advice comes even from within, learned from the incessant voices of a lifetime. In essence they agree: "Who do you think you are, another Kennedy, or Zapata? Well good luck with that."

If saving even a single life is the goal here, the inner man has a point. I can almost dig it, shelter in place awhile longer. Suck it up, watch some more reruns.

Who knows, in the meantime everyone else might be having some of the same thoughts, about what it all means and where it all lands. For a few beats more, we'll take it all with a lick of salt. We'll take it under advisement.

## 6. Coronavirus Loyalty Quiz

4 May 2020

As you peruse the list of names we call each other—the insults and slogans we use to advance our cause and torpedo the agenda of our adversary—check which team you root for. Which arrows do you find yourself slinging?

**\*Hierarchy >> << Panarchists\***

Conspiracy theory! >> << Mind control!

Misinformation! >> << Propaganda!

Isolate! >> << Leave me alone!

Fake news! >> << Fake news!

Dangerous! >> << Undemocratic!

Bad science! >> << Bad science!

The terrorists! >> << The cabal!

Politically incorrect! >> << Orwellian!

The deplorables! >> << The elite!

Useless eaters! >> << Deep State!

The Dark Forces! >> << The Evil Empire!

Deniers of the truth! >> << Afraid of the truth!

Resistance is futile! >> << Love is all you need!

Obey! >> << Who's your daddy?

\*Note: "Hierarchy" and "Panarchists" are made-up adversaries in my dystopian future novel [The Last Book](#)... but it seems we're closer to 2036 than I thought.

Want to delve deeper? Join legendary con-man Felix Krull and his astral mentor, First Woman President Sophie Vaughan, as they hack the truth and pledge their allegiance—to the Hierarchy or the Panarchists?—to save the world.

As of this writing, I don't know of any Panarchist manifesto, as such. But the Hierarchy has not been shy about publishing their aims, in the UN documents known as Agendas 21 (short for 2021?) and 2030. Here's the vision they have in store for us Earthlings on that particular timeline:

***New World Order***

## **UN Agenda 21/2030 Mission Goals**

One world government  
One world cashless currency  
One world central bank  
One world military  
The end of national sovereignty  
The end of ALL privately owned property  
The end of the family unit  
Depopulation, control of population growth and population density  
Mandatory multiple vaccines  
Universal basic income (austerity)  
Microchipped society for purchasing, travel, tracking and controlling  
Implementation of a world Social Credit system (like China has)  
Trillions of appliances hooked into the 5G monitoring system (Internet of Things)  
Government raised children  
Government owned and controlled schools, colleges, universities  
The end of private transportation, owning cars, etc.  
All businesses owned by government/corporations  
The restriction of nonessential air travel  
Human beings concentrated into human settlement zones, cities  
The end of irrigation  
The end of private farms and grazing livestock  
The end of single family homes  
Restricted land use that serves human needs  
The ban of natural non-synthetic drugs and naturopathic medicine  
The end of fossil fuels



## 7. Two Earths

4 July 2020

A few years back, a popular psychic, Dolores Cannon, advanced a theory that the Earth would split into two Earths. It was easy then to dismiss her vision as metaphysical fantasy, yet now its symbolism speaks to our present circumstance: a world divided.

There are the believers, and the nonbelievers. The latter by definition are heretics, and as such they are figuratively burned at the stake whenever they dare challenge or even question the dominant narrative, the manufactured false consensus.

True or false, the question turns now only in two dimensions: right or wrong, good or evil. George W. Bush said it best, after the first Crime of the Century, 9/11: “You’re either with us or you’re with the terrorists.”

And it’s more than just a moral stance. It’s an entire worldview (what the German philosophers so eloquently call *Weltanschauung*). Where each camp looks out from their cave and sees [“a separate reality” \(to borrow from Carlos Castaneda\)](#). The renegade seer learned that rare ability, “perceiving energy directly as it flows through the universe.” The rest of us, most days in our battling avatars down on planet Earth, are faced with existential choices, matters of life and death brought as if by fate to our front and back doorsteps. Do we open the door to the goons in the masks—and whose side are they on, anyway?

So glad we have science and liberal journalism to solve our dilemmas. Dispassionate rationality. The gifts of the Enlightenment, of objectivity, neutrality, removed by intellect or spirit to the separate reality we posit with our meditations. In practice, the would-be scientist and journalist is bribed and blackmailed, coached and corrupted, censored and banished, to do or not to do the bidding of the highest bidder. And because real science and real journalism are all about questioning, they are by nature heretical, until they are co-opted.

While free inquiry is silenced, fake science is bought and sold to fuel the creation of reality by the Ministry of Truth. The only truths that count are that *money pays the bills*, and *the most money wins the game of truth*, as it buys more words and numbers and emotive imagery to weave its spell of reality creation. [Vandana Shiva reminds us](#) that five hedge-fund managers personally own as much wealth as half of Earth’s population. That’s a whole lot of reality real estate to purchase on the open market, let alone in more unsavory schemes.

We might as well pause there and contemplate that vision of two (half) earths: one (Earth A) populated by five rich lonely men, and half the rest of us banished to Earth B. That leaves an unhealthy deficit of around four billion souls, which is a good start toward UN Agendas 21 and 2030, and that of the Georgia Guidestones: to reduce this population of “useless eaters” to a manageable herd of 500 million, to be sequestered in safe zones apart from the recaptured natural world, now under exclusive gated estate status for perpetuity.

That's a helluva way to cut down on fossil fuel consumption. But hey, the private jets will have credits to ride all day.

Which brings us back to [the locking away, for perpetuity, of the world's economic life](#), to protect us from the putative "virus."

"The" virus? See how language and science are inextricably entwined in this double universe I'm speaking of? What virus, if it hasn't even been conclusively identified as such?

Maybe "it," if it exists, is not a virus, but an exosome, or a toxic release, or a symptom of toxicity, or an existential fear, or an engineered bioweapon, or a frequency disturbance...

Such questions (well, not the last two, strictly verboten) are refreshingly entertained in the most evenhanded treatment I've seen yet (alongside that of [Charles Eisenstein](#), who peer-reviewed it)—Dr. Lissa Rankin's comprehensive list of unanswered questions about "the virus" and its world-splitting polarization: ["17 Things We Don't Know—and Shouldn't Pretend to Know—about COVID-19."](#)

Much as I admire the motivation, intelligence and care with which Dr. Rankin seeks to revive real scientific (and journalistic) inquiry amid this most divisive of issues, I fear the equation she posits—between two "inner child" figures acting out compliance or rebellion—is too imbalanced to stand. By daring to ask questions, however legitimate for scientific understanding, her plea for neutrality will be dismissed in this political climate like everything else that doesn't blindly conform to the official line: "You're either with us, or you're with the terrorists." The compliant child has the most funds, the bigger guns... and this compulsion to make his recalcitrant little brother bow to his will, to join the only consensus allowed in this dysfunctional human family.

Along with the inherent imbalance between the dualism of "Truth" and "Heresy" is the emotional vehemence which weighs so disproportionately on the side dishing out policy for all. In this asymmetrical dynamic, the side of authority is consistently more fundamentalist, aggressive, vindictive, mean-spirited and personal in its attacks on nonbelievers—perhaps reflecting more powerful forces of projection and deep-seated fear, blame, shame, guilt... or perhaps just LARPing the persona of an angry and jealous Jehovah. Worship me or die by the sword, kind of thing.

Yeah, I think I'll take that other Earth, thank you. I hear she's ruled by a more ancient law, and has an inexhaustible source of pure, life-giving energy. I think the food will taste better there, the sky will be bluer, and the waters sweet to drink. If there is any choice to be had, it's no-brainer... in a good way.

## 8. Factism: The Creature From Quantum Reality

25 July 2020

What a difference a year makes....

Or does it?

We might seem on the brink of catastrophe on a dozen fronts: COVID, lockdown, nukes, biowarfare, polar meltdowns, the New Abnormal, the New World Order, Civil War 2.020, Agenda 2021, financial collapse, the Russians, China...

Wait, did someone say, “the Russians”? I think we’ve seen that movie before. And didn’t the last series just get cancelled? Oh well, with all this unemployed time at home on our hands, what’s wrong with another rerun?

On that note, let’s check into this blogger’s ruminations a year ago, and compare notes. Even pre-COVID, we saw the face of big-tech-fascism showing itself; we saw the signs of the latest greatest empire teetering toward history; and we glimpsed the antisocial distance between the digital and the real.

### **No Hope or Hope at Last?**

This morning I watched the latest Corbett Report called “[The Information War is Over and We Have Lost](#).” He demonstrates Google’s selective filtering of controversial subjects like “moon hoax” or “[vaccination](#),” directing users to information channels representing only one side of the debate. In a similar strategy, typed-in search terms are completed with suggestions of a slanted nature (“[organic... is a lie](#)”). Then there are the outright bans for a variety of views forbidden by the invisible censors of the tech giants (Facebook, Twitter, YouTube, etc.) who arbitrarily ban or block traffic to voices (e.g., antiwar presidential candidate [Tulsi Gabbard](#)) they want to muzzle.

Corbett’s conclusion: we are past the point of no return. The information spigot has been commandeered by the powers that be, and the brainwashing of the masses will ratchet forward, unimpeded by informed research or dissenting opinion. Orwell’s dreaded Ministry of Truth has arrived.

Then tonight, at the end of the day, I see an article which takes the chief culprit of the above narrative, the “[Last Western Empire](#)” of the last 1000 years, and lays it on death’s doorstep. That’s only the beginning of the good news. Unlike the historic succession of other world empires, the death of this one will invite no successor. Other nations are neither equipped or eager for the task the US will soon be forced to abdicate. AngloZionism, as [The Saker](#) calls it, has “reached a terminal stage of decay.” It faces defeat of its fantasy of regime change by fiat (Venezuela), and a new strategic partnership of Russia and China (and other Empire resisters, Iran and Turkey) championing not a conquering military force but an internationalist paradigm honoring sovereign states.

So is there hope or not?

Could it be that we and our children are really seeing the last days of empire?—though the supergoons seem intent to the end, on blowing us all up in a fit of dying rage... I've seen that movie all my life too, and I go way back, an [H=bomb baby](#).

As for Corbett's window of information sanity, it always was the case that the patrons of the arts, whether kings or merchants, called the tunes. So it is again with the media masters; we just got spoiled for a while with free access to everything our greedy awakening minds could get our eyes on. Now that we are awake, in such gaudy numbers, the Matrix will not be able to stem the ongoing production of subversive red pills. Lop one off, and nine grow from it. Big Tech will go the way of Hillary Clinton and Joe Biden. The Millennials, and the average Joe in Oklahoma who hacks the Net to tune into Alex Jones, now know too much. Fake trust is broken forever.

But about that iPhone generation? Their greatest test will be to divest.

If their medium of virtual life remains, then its nonhuman message prevails, and we're in trouble.

## **Postscript, July 2020**

We'll see how the Biden bit works out. Otherwise you might say it's a case of business as usual this year, in the larger frame of reference—the same old "[Great Game](#)" our chessmasters like so much to play because... well, that's yet to be disclosed. Maybe it's just addictive. Or something we can blame on a dead man, an Epstein.

COVID-1984, in this larger picture, is another brick in the wall. But it's starting to look an awful lot like the long-awaited capstone to complete the quest of eons, the pyramid of earthly power.

With that prelude out of the way, it might be time to switch channels... er, swipe screens. New messages need new media: memes for higher consciousness. Thus I present to you...

### ***the very near future (heard on gab)***

*>talking to your friend in your living room. you say the phrase "all lives matter". your smart tv is listening.*

*>you try to take uber to get to store a bit later. says there's a problem with your account. no big deal you think. you'll just walk.*

*>you go to whole foods for groceries. "sorry sir your transaction is declined and prime account suspended".*

If memes are what we have left, will they save us from the supergoons? Are they even able to help us awake? They're still just memes, after all—creatures of the "social" media landscape, which by virtue of being virtual is, in nature's terms, anti-social.

Have we abandoned nature altogether by now, except for a walk in the park, a kayak skip across a shimmering surface, once in a while?

Throw away the phone and we're still left with words... and empire.

Did the phone give us the power to crack open the walls of power? Perhaps... but beware it wasn't just an illusion of the great game, a virtual coup having no consequence.

Look in the mirror to see the real. Are we, the blessed avatars of the new evolution, in fact couchbound in the paradise of our own confinement, our days numbered in the padded cells of a prison planet?

Unconvinced by the illusion of safety, I took it upon myself to voice my discontent, on Facebook. Oh, the horror...

### *The Sheeple of the New Abnormal*

It started with the sheep meme, sheep wearing masks. One friend was offended right away and told me to go to hell. I tried to explain that my intention was political, not personal.

Or if it was personal—not about her, per se, but about causing discomfort—then I would take responsibility for the disturbance, daring to shake people from mute compliance.

The argument raises questions of art, of presenting opinions objectively but implicitly taking sides. The viewer's response depends on how much a person identifies with the image. Take an opposite example, the tinfoil hat. Were I to identify closely with the corresponding nametag, "conspiracy theorist," I too might be offended, if I wished to be. Or I might simply discount the integrity of the person tagging me with such a broad and tarry brush.

In the case of the sheeple mask, if a viewer takes offense, is that my fault or theirs? Since I didn't direct it at them personally, they chose to identify as the target. Even so, if I take my fair portion of fault and responsibility, isn't that the very purpose of art, to hold a mirror to provide a glimpse of self-reflection, painful perhaps but necessary for seeing clearly, for inspiring growth?

So I persisted. I posted another mask meme, but this time an actual box label with the bold print, "THIS PRODUCT... WILL NOT PROVIDE ANY PROTECTION AGAINST COVID-19(CORONAVIRUS) OR OTHER VIRUSES."

Cue the Fa(s)c(is)t Checker, who stepped in with swift editorial oversight. No matter that I had made no claims of my own about masks in my post. The censor's box read, "This information is factually inaccurate. Conclusion: False."

Helpfully, the so-called "independent" Fa'c't Checker goes on to explain, "Mask box label is legitimate, but people are misinterpreting it."

Folks, this is a revelation. It signals we have already entered a post-reality landscape, where any fact can now be declared taboo if any yahoo might take it the wrong way. This gets back to the sheep mask thing. Someone feels offended, you're guilty. In this case the "false information" is actually admitted to be true but that doesn't matter; interpretation trumps reality. In such a world no fact is ever safe again. Orwell himself was no match for this new level of doublespeak and pre-thought control.

The actual mask and its purported purpose is beside the point; what matters now is that one can no longer speak freely; we are effectively muzzled. If you use the word *woman* you are sexist. If you use the word *black* you must be racist. If you use the word *white* you are tagged BLM. If you tell a joke beginning, "A seventy-year-old man walks into a bar..." you're really in trouble: ageist, genderist, culturalist. Language is reduced to cryptic code, a kind of engineered virtual DNA, signaling survival or exile. If you're the president of a small African country ([Burundi](#)) and you question the COVID narrative, you might suddenly suffer a fatal heart attack.

Factism is the new Fascism. Welcome to the Brave New Abnormal, the world of Quantum Reality. Where the subjective reflections of a given fact overwhelm the fact itself, helpless as a particle in a wave of change. Where the timelines of possible futures all converge into one singular outcome of global consensus, programmed to self-correct on all channels. Where self-replicating opinions of respondents overwhelm former bodies of evidence, themselves removed to archives if lucky enough to survive targeted deletion. Truth is relative, to what the experimental controller determines to measure. "Reality is what we say it is."

## 9: Unmask Thyself

29 July 2020

You can't get away from the masks these days: mandated for health care or retail shopping, advertised on every webpage, fuel for endless online feuds. They just seem to encapsulate all the issues of the current COVID crisis into one compact image: the imposed protocols, the hiding of taboo narratives (natural cures, global agendas, bioweapons, vaccines), loss of personal identity and interaction, silencing of dissent... all on top of the debatable effectiveness and [demonstrated unhealthiness](#) of the masks themselves. The result: a population of former humans, [divided into warring camps](#), over allegiance or rebellion around this symbolic flag-around-the-mouth.

Let's dig a little deeper into three aspects of the mask phenomenon: (i): symbolic obfuscation, (ii) full-spectrum colonization, (iii) induced self-censorship.

### **Anger Management (PC Edition)**

Take the Ku Klux Klan  
as an example to judge:  
their stance, black and white.

What about the WHO?  
Are they not perpetrators  
of mass unknown deaths?

Vaccine trials gone bad:  
Africa, India, here;  
bioweapon friends;

killing the normal;  
suicides, untreated deaths;  
suppressing cures.

None of these unknown  
but tucked safely out of mind  
behind masked silence.

### **The Colonial Project**

**We of the earth are being colonized, as always, everywhere possible for the last ten thousand years.**

I saw a seal sliding out of the water, onto the rocks. No, it was a person. Then, a scattered group of seven. Brown skins, long hair, singing voices. We two paddled in, came ashore, then dove and swam like human seals. It was a vision, of how life used to be.

Now remote, in gentle pockets of nature like this; or extinguished, eradicated by guns or disease, money or culture; killed off or voluntarily abandoned. No regimes left to change; just blessings of spontaneous revival. No movements, but moments, to be snatched from the jaws of time's colonizers and savored like those ephemeral notes in the breeze, seal eyes popping to the surface. Bubbles in a cauldron of universal conquest.

For a while we thought we had it figured out. The right to vote would solve our problems, give the people back our self-determination long lost to the overlords. The Internet would allow us to find and share information and ideas about everything under the sun, so we'd all vibrate together in one big happy [global brain](#). We would ascend out of the mire of ignorance, poverty and oppression and make a paradise on earth.

But democracy was a scam. A good idea, that got weaponized. Bought off at the top, propagandized at the bottom, policy choice reduced to a narrow band of "necessary evils." With the aura of freedom, the illusion of choice, and the commercial manipulation of belief, that classical ideal modeled on the Greek city-state got pulled over our eyes like a sleep mask.

Plato saw it coming: the tyranny of the majority watching the flickering shadows on the cave wall and calling that truth. Challenge that perception and you will be outcast—back to the real world outside, which you were blessed (or cursed) to have glimpsed. No going back to Cave-TV now.

The arms race in the battlefield of belief was lost with the refinement of mass psychology under the tutelage of leaders in the field: in theory, Freud's nephew [Edward Bernays](#); in practice, Hitler's chief propagandist Joseph Goebbels. The failsafe trigger was located in fear.



With concentrated wealth poured into mass advertising, education, public relations, corporate lobbying, grant foundations, think tanks, military research, clandestine special ops, and false flag events—all filtered and massaged by a handful of media conglomerates and tech giants—"free speech" is reduced to Twitter storms and arguments on Facebook.

Free thought is even hijacked by the above onslaught of mind control (not even to speak of more exotic technologies, from subliminal TV ads of the fifties, to new generation two-way [AI nanotechnology](#) scheduled to be injected into [your DNA soon](#), if the self-appointed masters of the universe get their way). In such a world, an unhealthy majority of the virtual sheeple support mandatory masking for all. The aim from on high, as King Gates himself proclaims, is for everyone to get the vaccine, so the masking mandate serves the purpose of a large-sample dry run: a '[live exercise](#),' as Secretary of State Mike Pompeo let slip.

Yet the masses follow their self-appointed leaders, because the culture and the society have programmed us from birth to obey authority. Mask thyself, free citizen. Do what the doctor and the teacher say. Do what the government says, to keep us all safe.



Deeper psychology (Freud) makes it a piece of cake when we naturally substitute authority for our parents. Training to worship God and his priesthood goes nearly as deep. And the archetypal psychologist Jung gives us insight into the heavy pull of [tribalism, to stick together and to target outsiders](#)—or dissenters—as the enemy, based again on that lynchpin, FEAR. Today there are few actual lions, tigers and bears left to fear, so we are left instead with their virtual replacements: False Evidence Appearing Real. And where conflicting evidence abounds, as in the COVID crisis, [we default to the story we fear most](#).

What is the cure for this plague of the mind that has been visited upon us, we natural humans? Are we so buried under layers of history and indoctrination, engineered self-definition and designer identity, that we no longer even care about nurturing that flame of reality within us? Starved of live human-to-human connection, is that fire of love and fellow feeling that binds us in the human tribe reduced to a pilot light, a fading spark, a masking device that glows in the dark?

## **Unmask Manifesto**

Your hand masks your mouth.  
You ask yourself: is this me?  
What is your answer?

Truth behind the mask:  
We all want to stay alive.  
Are we still human?

This is one timeline:  
A mask wrapped around our face.  
I won't breathe that way.

## 10: Seeing Through the Smoke

15 September 2020

For days now our otherwise sunny September skies have been clouded to invisibility by smoke from West Coast fires. The effect is cocoon-like, favoring staying indoors, close to home. And it reflects the larger issue of pandemic restrictions, amid clouds of fear and conflicting information.

The local newspaper on this small island, the *Driftwood*, offers a window into the swirling opinions and emotions at play in this global drama. The headline of the September 9 issue blares, "COVID-19 causes café closure." A closer read reveals a more accurate statement, that it was the café owners, following an employee's positive test result, who actually "closed the restaurant." Maybe that's nitpicking... or maybe it's an instructive microcosm of the more serious issue of how COVID is framed in our thinking.

If one trusts the *New York Times* for reliable information, its article ["Your Coronavirus Test Is Positive. Maybe It Shouldn't Be"](#) points out the flaws of the PCR test, where 90 percent of positive COVID results were for people who were not contagious so should not "need to isolate or submit to contact tracing." Is it really the virus that closed the Treehouse Café, or misinformation about testing, or simply policy guidance regardless of facts?

Turning the pages of the *Driftwood*, we come to the lead editorial, "A Time for Tolerance." That hint of neutrality is tarnished early on by the use of the telltale slander, "conspiracy theorists," implying that views contrary to the official narrative are false. Next comes the opinion presented as fact, that our low rate of infection is the result of restrictions in place—neglecting the crucial and widely acknowledged point that 95 percent of such "infections" mean having mild symptoms or none at all.

Finally there is the unsubstantiated claim that less caution "would clearly have a less positive result." Social and economic shutdown were required, we are told, "to prevent our health-care system from being overwhelmed." [Studies in epidemiology](#) find the reverse is true: "that **lockdowns** correlated with a greater spread of the virus." So-called "**social distancing**" (antisocial in fact) slows the necessary process of [herd immunity](#). A 2019 WHO study found that **contact tracing** is ["not recommended in any circumstances."](#)

As for the ever-contentious issue of **masks**? The [CDC says](#): "In our systematic review... we found no significant reduction in influenza transmission with the use of face masks." Andreas Voss, a Dutch microbiologist with the World Health Organization concludes that masks are being advised "not because of scientific evidence, but because of political pressure and public opinion." To the *Driftwood's* credit, they are not yet advocating we submit to that unscientific (and itself [unhealthy](#)) coercion.

But there is that overriding fear: "*overwhelmed*." Last I heard, our island hospital had one COVID patient, in six months. [Current hospitalizations for the Vancouver Island Health Authority: zero](#). Are they keeping track of all the missed cancer diagnoses or untreated heart attacks and strokes, due to restrictions of health services and fear of accessing them?

Elsewhere figures suggest that such [collateral damage](#) from lockdown measures—including a spike in suicides and drug overdoses, and the effect of stress and isolation of the elderly—has outweighed COVID casualties by a factor of ten or more, with the [UN predicting](#) 130 million will suffer from disruption of food supplies in the coming months.



The *Driftwood* continues its local coverage of the COVID issue with another piece that's balanced on the surface, yet reveals unfounded bias. Emails from a wide spectrum of readers are sampled in "Businesses face protocol pressure." The underlying bias emerges when information contrary to the party line is couched in quotes ("research"), then dismissed as misinformation since social media giants, official-leaning scientists, and self-appointed fact-checkers have said so.

Though this last article is purportedly journalistic rather than editorial, we are told again that "the only way [to prevent overwhelm of health resources] is by continuing safety measures," amid concerns over rising case numbers.

And here we come to the crux of the misunderstanding. While case numbers rise with increased testing, the curve of actual deaths from COVID-19 has flatlined. To support the stance of the *Driftwood* staff and the government and media narrative it supports, a final sidebar is inserted with a summary of "Pandemic Facts." Let's see how it withstands some independent fact-checking.

The very word *pandemic*, the declaration of which triggered the various worldwide emergency powers, relies on the rather ambiguous scope "affecting a large number of people." By that vague standard the world could be considered to be suffering pandemics from any number of dangers... but normally is not. As for COVID-19, the *Driftwood* cites WHO figures of 27 million cases and .9 million deaths to date, a mortality rate (deaths/cases) of around 3.4 percent, "compared to under 0.1 percent for the seasonal flu."

There are serious problems with each of these statistics: deaths, cases, fatality rates, and seasonal flu.

First, the number of deaths is unreliable and misleading. [Ontario Public Health admitted](#) to inflating the number of COVID-19 deaths by 50 percent. Consider that [95 percent of COVID deaths in Canada occurred in Ontario and Quebec](#), mostly in long-term care homes where the vulnerable elderly population were housed in unhealthy conditions. [A similar figure posted by England's NHS](#) shows almost all deaths attributed to COVID had serious comorbidities. (The same figure, 95 percent, also counts the proportion of Canadian [COVID deaths in those over 60 years old](#).) The [Government of Canada's own death figures](#), just over 9000, are now wisely described as "related to COVID-19"—not necessarily caused by it. Finally, it is helpful to note that COVID-19 was initially classed as a pneumonia, and that ["pneumonia appears to be the only accepted means by which COVID can directly kill its host."](#) Likewise with the seasonal flu, [Statistics Canada](#) counts the annual deaths from "Influenza and pneumonia" as a single category. Bottom line, if we compare the BC

government's listed deaths from all causes in the province across recent years, 2020 is a normal year.



The problem with cases is bad enough when the testing is prone to high rates of [false positives and false negatives](#). The current focus on the “casedemic” is also misleading given the harmless nature of the vast majority of cases. Though the case numbers may be artificially high, the actual infection rates are not measurable but certainly much higher. Why does this matter?

Returning to the mortality figures compared in the *Driftwood* (3.4% for COVID, 0.1% for flu), they are not fairly comparable because [they measure different things](#). The COVID percentage is measured against *confirmed cases*, whereas the flu percentage is measured against *total estimated infections*. If the flu calculation is made like the COVID calculation, against confirmed cases, the percentage rises dramatically. For example, in the US last year the CDC reported [222,000 confirmed cases and 22,000 deaths](#): 10 percent, dwarfing the comparable COVID rate of 3.4 percent.

In contrast to confirmed cases, the CDC estimated a total of 36 million flu infections; the death rate in that context yields the figure of less than 0.1 percent, to which COVID may reasonably be compared. Updated figures confirm, “According to the latest immunological studies, the overall lethality of Covid-19 (IFR) in the general population ranges [between 0.1% and 0.5%](#) in most countries, which is comparable to the medium influenza pandemics of 1957 and 1968.”

The above critique is not meant to target the *Driftwood*, which admirably has made an effort to include diverse voices in our small community. Rather its sometimes subtle bias is to be expected in a media climate that is obscured by the clouds of obfuscation and misdirection coming from big government, big media, big business, and big pharma. The information landscape is under a full-spectrum assault from these entrenched interests, and it is up to a free-thinking citizenry to question, challenge, and set the record straight, especially when our livelihoods and lifestyles are in the line of fire.

# 11: Our Timeline, Our Choice

30 September 2020

Let us not talk falsely now  
The hour is getting late.  
—Bob Dylan, [“All Along the Watchtower”](#)

The dystopian [timeline](#) is advancing rapidly, conjuring archetypal images of the Four Horsemen of the Apocalypse—Plague, War, Famine, and Death—apparently in that order. Are we scared yet? Let us hope the coming War is as fake as the plague of Covidiocy. As for Famine, supply chains are already sabotaged, surpluses dumped, fields plowed under... so that leaves Death. Well, we knew that was in store, one way or another, though we never wanted to admit it.

So let's get busy, or smart, or awakened, while we can. And [no time like the present, with the last remnants of our forgetful humanity at stake](#), on the auction block of the wannabe vaccineers.

## WHO's Responsible?

First off, [who are “they,”](#) pushing the buttons on the [Great Reset](#) to a worldwide totalitarian state? Let's just say the Globalists, who want all control, all the time. To point them out, by the handful (Gates, Fauci, Tedros, Tam, Soros, Macron...) turns “divide and conquer” on its head. To name the perpetrators of our universal abuse is the first step in our recovery. The obstacle, amid mass media propaganda and its resulting fear of death, is denial of the abusive relationship itself.

“It's for our safety”—that's the Big Lie that must be faced down.

Attending that Lie come the handmaidens of Denial, their masks fixed to prevent honest communication. These insidious servants of repression are also, ironically or not, referred to as “four horsemen”: [Criticism, Contempt, Defensiveness, and Stonewalling](#). Slaves finding it too painful to acknowledge their own loss of freedom trot out that cavalry to ward off all messengers bearing the truth of their condition; instead they wish for all to share their fate. Their Platonic cave sealed off once more, they retreat in chains to the shadow screens that substitute for the sunshine of reality.

Obstacles to recovery from addiction (including codependency, or addiction to abusive relationships) feature, most notably, both [denial and fear](#). These internal roadblocks work hand in hand to keep in place the structure of our dysfunction. In this case that means a fatal dependence on “authorities”—in government, health, and media—to provide solutions to the gravest problems we face in our lives. That unbalanced power equation is ripe enough for abuse; and the con is compounded when those very problems (engineered bioweapons, among other false flags) are introduced, sanctioned, and facilitated by the same authorities.

[Example: 9/11 as a pretext](#) for the real goal: occupation of Afghanistan (drugs) and Iraq (oil).

Example: COVID-19 as a pretext for the real goal: occupation of the global population (via cyborg vaccine).

What the heck do I mean by “cyborg vaccine”? Listen to [Dr. Carrie Madej’s call to action](#) over vaccine rollout (set to include biosensors, remote switching, genetic modification, nanobots, coding for HIV and malaria, among other satanic ingredients...). For a more complete primer, see her earlier presentation, [Human 2.0? A Wake-Up Call to the World](#).

Resisting such foreplay to [technological mind-rape](#), how do we connect as humans?

## Life Beyond Fakebook

Facebook Armageddon is upon us, even before its new powers of censorship begin October 1. Robert F. Kennedy, Jr. has [revealed that “Google is a vaccine company”](#)—actually a sister company, under the Alphabet umbrella, to four vaccine companies, including one producing the “universal flu vaccine” and one working on a vaccine for COVID-19. No wonder our search results are doctored. And since [Google owns YouTube and Android](#), our videos and phones are also not immune from truth suppression.

Alternative social networking options are springing up where freedom lovers can connect. Here are a few alternatives. [Google whistleblower Zach Vorhies](#) suggests the following “Google detox” switches:

- Chrome > [Brave](#)
- Gmail > [ProtonMail](#)
- Android > iPhone, Blackberry
- Google > [DuckDuckGo](#)

In addition, to replace YouTube there is [BitChute](#), [NewTube](#), and [Brighteon](#).

Social media alternatives include [Parler](#), [Liberty Network](#), [MeWe](#), [Gab](#), and others.

Of course, all of the above are digital connections, and let us never forget that as humans, these are but simulations of real live connection. Which, of course, is also being prohibited under the regime of lockdowns, antisocial distancing, and masks. Regime change, anyone?

When it comes to news, we already know, if we are awake to truth, that the oligarchs control the mainstream channels, with only five conglomerates in charge of editorial content and entertainment across the industry. Consolidation takes a new twist when Gates and Co. move onto the scene, [adding the Guardian and ABC News](#) to its domain (which already included PBS)... as if controlling interest in the WHO was not enough.

Here are my top 10 antidotes to fake news: truly independent journalism, investigating rather than repeating narratives cooked up by establishment think tanks.

- [Caitlin Johnstone](#)
- [The Giza Death Star](#)
- [Global Research](#)
- [Gold Goats 'n Guns](#)
- [The New Agora](#)
- [News from Underground](#)
- [OffGuardian](#)
- [Unlimited Hangout](#)
- [The Unz Review](#)
- [ZeroHedge News](#)

## **The Magic We Need, We Have**

Like the multiple forks of a “[choose your own adventure](#)” story, there is no one certain outcome (though all the official signage might be pointing us that way). There is another option, the timeline of our choosing. Pooling our collective intention to live in a world ruled by [common sense](#) instead of a conspiracy of evil, such an earthly vision takes shape and comes into view. And not necessarily over a long period of time. When the apple is ready to fall from the tree...

In the meantime, in this moment and the next, we ripen not by sitting only. The energy of potential also needs to move, to be available everywhere, open and free, for this and the next moment.

This is the moment of all possibility.

In people’s history, it’s the Berlin Wall, the Iron Curtain pushed aside in the blink of an eye.

Do we need a motorized boat to get to our promised land? Likely not. But if that’s your path, find stillness in that motion. If you prefer the inner journey, then In your heart of manifestation, find dynamic motion, the stirring of the life force itself, in your stillness. Every other moment, remember to let the busy brain breathe out.

No matter what, moving from the center, find what is most human in what comes next.

Example: A woman passes me on the street, walking four small white dogs, and says, “Timing.”

I’ll take that small gift over the ominous four horses of biblical doom, every day and twice on Sunday.

So who is to say that when one person starts singing louder, it doesn’t impact the mix in the pot? Isn’t this exactly how “super predators” win, by screaming their song in

everybody's ears so loudly that the ears bleed, the hearts shut down, and the bodies make themselves available to predation? So if you, a hero of your kind, start singing a song of love and joy a little louder, who is to say that it will have no impact on global trends, now or in the future? Who? And is that person who says that you have no impact really your friend? Only you can know the mission of your life, and what it is that you need to do in order to—when your time is up—die with inner peace and no regrets, knowing that you did your best. Only you can know your heart's most important song, and no two people are the same. But I reassure you, no matter what your mission is, you matter. —[Tessa Lena, "Joy is Not a Crime, Courage is Medicine"](#)



# 12: Covid Research Made Easy

3 October 2020

The world-changing threat being presented to us by mass media and government officials takes two forms:

1. **The official narrative of “the pandemic”**
2. **The draconian lockdown of society in response to “the pandemic”**

To discern the truth independent of official sources is difficult in light of increased censorship—not only within mass media itself, but also of alternative voices in media, social media, health, and other sectors of society. With even the search engines corrupted by pharmaceutical bias, independent research becomes a challenge.

To assist you in finding quality information so you can make up your own mind about the “facts” from a diversity of sources, I offer the following compilation from my own efforts. While I am not a scientist or health professional, I can bring my skills as a [professional editor](#) to bear in this search for truthful information. Just as I use my own discernment to select sources I find credible, you must use your own discernment to find the facts and narratives that most resonate with your experience and common sense.

## Lists of Articles and Videos

Tip: Use search - Ctrl F - on the list pages to find keywords (e.g., HCQ, masks, bioweapon...)

- [The COVID-19\(84\) Red Pill Archives](#) (MuchAdoAboutCorona.ca)
- [Edda’s Picks](#) (Vaccine Choice Canada)
- [Most popular articles](#) (Global Research)
- [Quarantine Reading List](#) (Nowick Gray, Alternative Culture Jam)

## Best Compiled Research

- [Covid Science and Data Update](#) (Sept. 8) video
- [Global Covid Report](#)
- [Stop World Control](#)
- [Swiss Policy Institute](#)
- [Vaccine Choice Canada](#)

## 3 Must-Watch Videos for Information and Inspiration

- [Plandemic II: Indoctrination](#) (alternative link [here](#))
- [Line in the Sand](#): a gathering of luminaries finding courage in the chaos

- [“The greatest crime against humanity ever committed”](#)– evidence and arguments of international class-action lawsuit against the planners of “the Coronavirus Scandal.”

## **Best Research on 5 Key Topics**

### *Topic 1. The Flawed PCR Test*

- [COVID diagnostic test: worst test ever devised?](#)
- [COVID19 PCR Tests Are Scientifically Meaningless](#)
- [Growing research indicates many COVID-19 cases might not be infectious at all](#)
- [PCR positives: what do they mean?](#)
- [This one COVID lie—“a criminal act”—could bring down the British government \(Paul Weston\)](#)
- [Your Coronavirus Test Is Positive. Maybe It Shouldn't Be.](#)
- [“The greatest crime against humanity ever committed”](#)

### *Topic 2: Case Fatality Rate (CFR) vs. Infection Fatality Rate (IFR)*

- [COVID—why terminology really, really matters](#)
- [Seeing Through the Smoke](#) by Nowick Gray
- The 1% conundrum: How a simple but flawed math prediction by US Covid-19 experts caused the world to panic and order lockdowns
- [The Coronavirus Fatality Rate Reported by the Media Is COMPLETELY INACCURATE. The Actual Rate Is TYPICAL OF THE FLU](#)

### *Topic 3: Vaccine DNA and Control Technologies*

- [Celeste Solum - "GMO Patented Humans"](#)
- [Coming Vaccines and Human Capital 1](#)
- [A DARPA-Funded Implantable Biochip to Detect COVID-19 Could Hit Markets by 2021](#)
- Dr Carrie Madej Tells it like it is. COVID VACCINE IS THE DISEASE
- ["Human 2.0"? A Wake-Up Call To The World](#)
- [Microchip'd? DARPA Biochip To "Save" Us From COVID Can Control Human DNA](#)

- [Million-strong army of tiny marching robots that can be injected into the body and deliver drugs directly into organs could help wage war on disease](#)
- [Mind Control: No Longer Fiction](#)
- [Psycho-Electric Weapons](#)
- [Red Blood Cells Harnessed as Nanoparticle Carriers for Vaccines](#)
- [Remember the Soviet Microwave Incident?](#)

*Topic 4: WHO benefits? Follow the money.*

The World Health Organisation was established solely to market Western medical products worldwide and at the most profitable rates possible.

...

The WHO... declared a global pandemic under the most spurious conditions with the full knowledge that this would not only permit a shutdown of the economy (for political and economic benefits I have detailed elsewhere) but to create something only logical—the Pharmadollar...

An emerging and potentially infinite demand for pharmaceuticals—legal or illegal—safe or unsafe—will offer the Western pharmaceutical cartels untold and unlimited profits and because these are all countries working in the USD / EUR markets, together with the WHO will be guaranteed potentially unlimited profit streams.

—Dr. T. P. Wilkinson, [Inferno and the “Fourth Circle”. The American Empire and the 2020 Pandemic](#)

See also: [Is the Coronavirus Scare a Psychological Operation?](#) by Kevin Ryan, for how much the WHO cares about Black Lives in Africa.

*Topic 5: Lockdown = Lockstep to [The Great Reset](#)*

**[Alternative Tech/Media Platforms](#)**

**[10 Sources of Alternative News and Opinion](#)**

**The Editor’s Revised Covid Dictionary (ERCDED)**

*Foreword: ERCDed by the Headlines*

Yes, I’m irked by the headlines. One, because they are driving a mass state of fear and compliance to support a narrative that is not being examined, but rather slavishly and even

enthusiastically amplified, in the mainstream press. No doubt that's good both for an unbeatable combination of public addiction, advertiser support, and editorial consistency under oligarchic ownership and government oversight. But it's bad for journalistic integrity, critical credibility, and democratic debate.

When I was fifteen my lacrosse coach counseled us on the use of the stick: "It's a tool, not a weapon." The same should be said of the English language. And the moral choice of a journalist is to use that tool not blindly or unconsciously, but accurately to serve the public interest. Therefore I'm irked by headlines that reveal either outright complicity with propaganda, or unconscious bias toward the dominant programming of the day—what is casually termed, in global control circles, a "psychological operation."

Headline: COVID-19 causes café closure.

([Driftwood](#) Print Edition, Sept. 9; revised from [online edition](#), "Tree House Cafe temporarily closed after employee contracts COVID-19.")

Perhaps the print version above was created for brevity—at the cost of misinformation. As I pointed out in my [letter to the editors in response](#), "A closer read reveals a more accurate statement, that it was the café owners, following an employee's positive test result, who actually "closed the restaurant." Maybe that's nitpicking... or maybe it's an instructive microcosm of the more serious issue of how COVID is framed in our thinking."

The second part of the online headline is more elusive: "contracts COVID-19." In this case, we were told, the employee's positive test was accompanied by actual mild symptoms: "a sore throat and noticing something was off with his sense of smell." So technically the statement is true; but it misleads by reinforcing the pandemic narrative, of a dangerous public health emergency.

A related word conveys a shade more serious medical connotations, in this headline from CTV news:

**"Half a million U.S. children have been diagnosed with COVID-19" ([CTV News](#), 8 September)**

The word *diagnosed* appears just once more in the article—in the lead sentence: "Half a million U.S. children have been diagnosed with COVID-19, according to the [American Academy of Pediatrics](#) and the [Children's Hospital Association](#)." It disappears thereafter, and the links to these institutes of unknown patronage show only website homepages. Instead, the segue is complete to a raft of references to that catch-all catchphrase, "cases":

The groups said 70,630 new child **cases** were reported from Aug. 20 through Sept. 3. This is a 16 per cent increase in child **cases** over two weeks, bringing up the total to at least 513,415 **cases**, the groups said in their weekly report on pediatric coronavirus **cases**.

No mention of actual death, disease or symptoms. Yet the conclusion is painted in stark, ominous tones: "These numbers are a chilling reminder of why we need to take this virus seriously."

Similar instances have arisen in my editing work, with research articles probing the tourist industry where “the pandemic has caused widespread devastation.” Even without engaging in the problematics of the term *pandemic*—itself an arbitrary operational term announced by the WHO—I have to challenge such usage pointing out the critical but otherwise unrecognized distinction: that it was the lockdown policies imposed by governments that forced the shutdown of the global tourist industry. No such lockdown measures were imposed in response to past diseases, not even past alleged “pandemics.”

The effect of such reporting on public perception is staggering. Consider the posted graphic. It presents in a nutshell the cause (reporting on cases—even if only one in seven months!) and effect (poll results showing the vast majority in favor of plexiglass barriers on school buses).

As Robert F. Kennedy, Jr. highlights, the flatlined death count in no way supports increasing lockdown policies, which instead are being driven by the media hysteria over the bogus Casademic—which is driven by faulty tests, and which ignores the lack of serious symptoms in all but a tiny minority of cases.

Without further preamble, I bring you...

### *The Editor’s Revised Covid Dictionary (ERCD)*

**because of Covid > should be revised to > because of the lockdowns**

To investigate the preplanning for this “lockstep,” see “The Great Reset”

**cases (also: infections) > should be revised to > meaningless test results**

What do cases mean without deaths, hospitalizations, symptoms?

What do cases mean from PCR tests not designed to test for viral infections?

What do cases mean from antibody tests, if you may have already had the disease and it’s gone?

See: [Growing research indicates many COVID-19 cases might not be infectious at all](#) and [The Absurdity of Covid "Cases"](#)

**independent fact checkers > should be revised to > propagandists hired by the Big Pharma chain of command**

See: [Exposing the Fact Checkers](#) and [Who Will Fact Check the Fact Checkers?](#)

**public health officials > should be revised to > corrupt or programmed bureaucrats carrying out orders of the WHO and CDC**

For a more charitable, “human nature” explanation of such conformity, see: [Ontario Member of Parliament Randy Hillier, interviewed by Laura-Lynn Tyler Thompson](#)

**the pandemic** > *should be revised to* > **the alleged pandemic**

In court cases, an accused is presumed innocent until proven guilty. With major global impacts at stake, the WHO wields the power to trigger a worldwide emergency with the flick of a word, *pandemic*. Its reasonings are opaque, or proven wrong (the Imperial College model), yet the word stands for its own reality—in the public mind, a fait accompli. Wouldn't it be prudent to [examine the evidence, as in a court of law](#), before announcing the verdict at the start of the trial? What, there was never a trial? Oh, just a decree from a judge. No jury, no cross-examination, no transcript, no appeal. "Just do it."

See: [The Jab—How the WHO Faked a Pandemic to Sell Vaccines](#)

**the science** > *should be revised to* > **corrupt scientists faking or suppressing studies on behalf of Big Pharma**

See: [RFK, Jr. testimony in Line in the Sand interview](#) and [Dr. Reiner Fuellmisch's presentation of the legal case](#) against those responsible.

**WHO, CDC** > *should be revised to* > **corrupt bureaucrats citing "the science" of Big Pharma**

See, again: [RFK, Jr. testimony in Line in the Sand interview](#) and [Dr. Reiner Fuellmisch's presentation of the legal case](#) against those responsible.

## 13: Five Condemnic Queries

*24 December 2020*

As we enter a new astrological age (as signaled by the rare conjunction of Jupiter and Saturn entering Aquarius), humanity is dogged by the dregs of a simulated reality, designed to reset to a new level of the global game, under rules imposed by the winners of the previous round. Like prisoners of the dystopian Hotel California, we are told we can check out but never leave.

At the close of this year to remember—or best to forget—here are five queries to ask of our current condition, condemned to a perpetual fiction. That illusion persists, as in the classic literary sense, from our “willing suspension of disbelief.”

### **Has AI Already Hacked Us?**

Many readers are familiar with the century-long development of state propaganda, initiated by the work of Edward Bernays (nephew of Freud). And we hear lots these days about the coming age of artificial intelligence, or AI. Less known is the weaponization of propaganda now supercharged by behavioral algorithms, fed by brain research from torture of prisoners at Guantanamo Bay.

This issue is addressed by the following excerpts from [“The COVID-19 Pathology: Class and Information Warfare, Algorithms and the Role of Artificial Intelligence.”](#) by Emanuel Pastreich (Global Research, December 20, 2020).

A key weapon in the battle to the death between a tiny handful of the super-rich and the rest of humanity is AI, or artificial intelligence.... If anything, AI is hyped as an inevitable development in human civilization, and never presented as the political strategy of the rich to marginalize and destroy the majority of humanity.

...

The large-scale manipulation of the Earth’s population, starting with the United States, through a complex symphonic presentation of narratives in different genres serves to, in alternation, frighten and intimidate, cajole and berate, encourage and reassure, the population. These patterns of stimulation aimed at social manipulation take place locally, nationally and globally and they unfold on such a large scale, and with such complexity that, unless you are involved in the plan, you will have trouble keeping up, and you will join the billions of people persuaded by these AI coordinated campaigns to engage in acts, or support policies, that are not in the interest of anyone but a tiny handful of billionaires.

The propagandistic role of AI is perhaps one of the most poorly understood threats that mankind faces. That is not an accident.

The next stage of brutal class warfare will be starting soon, and as the vast majority of humanity is forced into poverty, and revolutionary action no longer seems unthinkable,

we can be sure that AI will take on an aggressive new role in manipulating the thinking of citizens.

...

The results of the torture programs at Guantanamo Bay, combined with the work of Bernays's modern disciples, provide the basis for sophisticated strategies to stimulate the amygdala so that its compulsive response and short-term irrationality overrides the prefrontal cortex. In addition, the pleasure centers (sexual arousal, appeals of food, or of other sensual pleasures) also help this campaign by inhibiting long-term rational planning in the individual and reinforcing an anti-intellectual agenda. This 'softening up' operation is carried out in a slow and methodical manner globally to prepare for the next step in the conflict.

In effect, highly educated and capable people are rendered harmless and passive through this process. The promotion of media and educational content full of advanced vocabulary but lacking logical argumentation, serves to lull the educated American to sleep. One need only read the Nation or the American Prospect to see the level of linguistic sophistication employed in articles that are mind-numbing and completely inaccurate in their description of reality.

The result of this process has been the founding of a nation of 'sleepwalkers,' to borrow the title from the novel by the Austrian author Hermann Broch. Broch describes in that novel (1932) how educated Germans allowed themselves to be led into the catastrophe of World War One with eyes wide open. German intellectuals became sleepwalkers in the sense that they were functional in society, sophisticated in carrying out their jobs, even appreciative of music and art, but completely oblivious to the signs of institutional and cultural collapse. The current class-warfare strategy encourages such behavior.

...

AI is being used promote a 'failure to think' at 'warp speed' that will serve a critical role in inhibiting resistance in the next stage of class warfare."

## **Who Benefits?**

It's obvious that the game is controlled by a pyramid of power with few at the top. But while it's easy to pick out major players such as Gates, Schwab, or Bezos, the power structure has a few large interlocking blocks acting in concert. Now there is peer-reviewed research to look more closely at those orchestrating this transformation of global society to their own benefit, at the expense of the mass of humanity. Central to the thrust of the reset is the role of the declared pandemic and the preordained response, a technologically intrusive vaccine targeted for all world citizens.

The following [article \(also from GlobalResearch.ca\)](#) gives insight into the findings of the new research.

Planned Surveillance and Control by Global Technocrats: A Big-Picture Look at the Current Pandemic Beneficiaries," a peer-reviewed article by Children's Health Defense,



has been accepted for publication in the journal, [International Journal of Vaccine Theory, Practice and Research](#)... The Children's Health Defense article, which will appear in the journal by year's end, assesses how the pandemic has facilitated a financial, tech, biopharmaceutical and military-intelligence push for centralized, technocratic control.

**Abstract** (from the research paper)

Global financial patterns and pronouncements point to a seismic overhaul of governance and financial systems that is playing out beneath the surface of the Covid-19 pandemic, reaching far beyond the health domain. Increased centralized control has the potential to create an unbridgeable chasm between a tiny handful of winners and a majority of losers. To foster an integrated analysis of the technocratic and financial forces and agendas at play, this rapid review identifies some of the pandemic's principal beneficiaries across the interwoven financial, tech, biopharmaceutical, and military-intelligence sectors, assessing developments in the context of the accelerating global push for technocratic consolidation and control.

The evidence suggests that Trojan horse coronavirus vaccines may challenge bodily integrity and informed consent in entirely new ways, transporting invasive technologies into people's brains and bodies. Technologies such as brain-machine interfaces, digital identity tracking devices, and cryptocurrency-compatible chips would contribute to the central banking goal of replacing currencies with digital transaction and identification systems and creating a global control grid that connects the world population to the military-pharma-intelligence cloud of the global technocrats. Moreover, using vaccines as a delivery vehicle for surveillance technologies cancels any legal liability.

Keywords: Biopharmaceuticals; central banks; Covid-19 pandemic; digital identity; Operation Warp Speed; technocracy; vaccines

In late October, Kennedy recorded a 19-minute video message to people around the world, describing the 'coup d'état by big data, by big telecom, by big tech, by the big oil and chemical companies and by the global public health cartel' ([Robt. F.] Kennedy Jr., 2020). In his closing remarks, Kennedy also indicated that citizens who wish to maintain their freedoms cannot afford to remain complacent: "You are on the front lines of the most important battle in history, and it is the battle to save democracy, and freedom, and human liberty, and human dignity from this totalitarian cartel that is trying to rob us simultaneously, in every nation in the world, of the rights that every human being is born with."

## **How to Dethrone the Despots?**

The call to action is clear, and urgent. Every concerned citizen must then ask, how to dethrone the despots? What can we do? What can I do?

Here is the age-old conundrum, with front-lines urgency. Into the fray we go, like Arjuna of the *Bhagavad Gita*, or Braveheart, or Joan of Arc, or Gandhi, Marin Luther King, Jr., or Thoreau. To find an answer we must not blindly act out, in rage or reaction, but inquire deeply into the nature of consciousness. We must stand on ground of true purpose, with compassionate resolve to meet the despots with our concerns, and also to recognize their limitations in our own self-nature.

In this quest we have allies. One is Carlos Castaneda, whose mentor was the Toltec mystic Don Juan. The Toltec teachings have primary relevance today as we confront the challenge upon us.

“As the warriors protected, we know we must proceed with extreme caution as we dethrone the despots of the first attention. If we unseat them too forcefully, they are likely to take a suicidal plunge that will threaten our very existence as human beings. Don Juan tells us that warriors do not seek death, and so we must deal gingerly with these despotic aspects of ourselves if we are to ensure the rearrangement of our personal emphasis as well as our own survival.

“From the Toltec perspective, the despots of the first attention... behave the way they do simply because their perspective is limited by the boundaries of the world that they so totally and accurately define.

“It is unfortunate that the overall scheme of awareness leads these tyrants of the tonal [i.e., the material world] to want to rule us and command our full energetic attention. They have lorded over us for most of our lives and remain convinced that they must maintain complete control of our awareness or die in the attempt.

“This suicidal tendency is a powerful indicator that these despots have been left to rule our awareness from a sterile and totally disconnected perspective. In fact, the only reason they become despotic is because they are so short-sighted with regard to the energetic realities of the mysterious universe. The children of our misguided self image are simply not equipped to perceive the scope and true best interests of our luminous reality.

“As warriors who *see* clearly, we manage these unruly despots as if they were undisciplined youngsters unwittingly left to run the kingdom of our awareness. Like firm and loving parents, we gently remove them from a position of control, much as we would one of our own children who had gotten out of hand. —Tomas, *Creative Victory: Reflections on the Process of Power from the Collected Works of Carlos Castaneda* (pp. 106–07)

That’s one way to approach it... through a shift in attitude toward healthy balance in the human family. As for direct actions today and tomorrow... let’s see what the Francophones are up to:

*Yes, Paris!*

[Live action footage](#) from Paris

And on this side of the pond, [Oui, Montreal!](#)

## **Did We Sell Out For Comfort?**

What, after all that, you're still in your chair, doodling on your device?

I get it. I do it too—even at this very moment. Pizza warming in the oven, another espresso to make... what's not to like about modern life, take it as it comes, for better or worse?

Oh, the power outage yesterday? It was just the snowfall, I'm sure. And having to wear a mask to the store, what's the biggie. Though I worry about my daughter who's a teacher, since her union is all gung-ho to be first in line for these new-fangled vaccines. And I hate seeing all these businesses go under. And people getting beat up and tased, goons breaking down doors... Will it all be over soon?

The [following article](#) (by Tim Kirby at Strategic Culture Foundation) highlights a core problem that explains our inertia while our world becomes transformed overnight into what [CJ Hopkins has aptly dubbed a "totalitarian theme park."](#)

If we look at the late 20th and now the 21st century it is critical to acknowledge that the main means of coercion of the population of a given nation is comfort.

...

Again, this isn't to say that coercion/repression is a great evil. Without it, the complex societies that give us many benefits, could not stand and none of us wants to go live in a cave. And it is exactly this fact, that very few people are willing to go 'live off the land', that gives comfort so much power as a means of control.... Humans like all of God's creatures tend to take the easy way out. Raccoons prefer to attack the dumpster behind McDonald's for food because it can't fight back and is always available. This probably has a horrible effect on the raccoons' health but it is the most comfortable option. They become very dependent on the dumpster and would probably shriek in terror if the fast food "restaurant" was ever to be closed down forcing them to go back to dealing with food that can run/squirm away. And this sort of situation is what has happened in the decadent West.

...

[But] comfort is decreasing and promises of a "fourth industrial revolution" that doesn't seem too promising for the common man, is not exactly going to woo the masses.

...

Once the pleasant mainstream bourgeois lifestyle becomes impossible to live anything could be on the table."

## **We or I?**

If you look closely, the question "What should we do?" leads straight back to the perpetrators of the operative mass delusion. It's like the prerogative of the "royal we"—where the supposed authority deigns to speak and decide for all. Ironically, the well-

meaning revolutionary or left-wing politico falls, perhaps unintentionally, into the same trap, simply seeking to wrest control into its own sanitized hands. In truth, what right do any of us have to speak for others, for “us,” for all?

The question then properly condenses to “What should I do?”

Arjuna’s mentor Krishna told him simply to fulfill his karmic duty, and without attachment to the results. Braveheart and Joan of Arc followed that path to the hilt. We lesser humans may consider our more pedestrian roles as responsible “parents” of our rogue despotic “children.” Either way, it comes down to a personal imperative—not for the sake of short-term comfort, but from a call of deeper conscience.

Beware the collective, then, for it always craves power, for you to conform... to bow to trending taboos, confirmation bias, the social identity, what is politically correct. Whether tribe or nation, religion or race, team or corporation, army or coven, the ruling collective entity takes on a life of its own, demanding validation.

Against that mandate I instinctively rebel. Not that collective unity and allegiance is always unwise; only that it tends to abuse, when it assumes absolute power. Then false unanimity is enforced (by censorship and lockdown) to bury dissent, while ownership is claimed over the collective myths and stories. Personally, I find this narrative nazism as galling as the physical and legal constraints imposed against basic natural human rights: free speech, assembly, enterprise.

At every step, these fundamental liberties are contested by the self-appointed champions of the body politic. And here at the end of the human line, exceptional powers overrule them, drafted under arbitrary declarations of emergency, the con of a false pandemic, or worse, an [engineered](#) one.

To set the record straight, so “we” might proceed to exercise our individual rights on a common ground of understanding (note: by invitation, not decree!), I conclude with the following reference points:

## **Appendix: 5 key events in the fake pandemic**

by [Jon Rappoport](#):

ONE: The false claim that a new virus was discovered and isolated.

TWO: The erecting of a diagnostic test (PCR) for the virus they didn’t have.

THREE: The Chinese lockdown of 50 million citizens, for no medical reason.

FOUR: The absurd computer prediction of 500,000 deaths in the UK and two million in the US, made by historically failed modeler, Neil Ferguson.

FIVE: The forced premature deaths of millions of elderly people across the world—which were falsely called ‘COVID-19 deaths’

The underlying fact that needs to be understood: what is called COVID-19 is not one condition. It is a variety of illnesses and effects stemming from different traditional causes RE-PACKAGED under the label, 'COVID.'"

[Read more...](#)

## 14: Deep Down

5 January 2021

Deep down, what are we afraid of?

For some, it's "The Virus": the invisible enemy, just like the terrorists before, or [the Commies](#).

For others who see through those charades, it's the government... or just, government itself, or what [government wants to be: in total control](#).

Deep down, I believe we all share that second, deeper fear, grounded in our experience from before birth. Awash in toxic chemicals and systemic stress in our mother's womb, we [find ourselves](#) locked in an operating system complete with [injected autoimmune triggers](#) (also see [this](#) and [this](#)), ritual scarring, regimented instruction, and a thousand and one prohibitions and required behaviors, rules of the road. Then the taxman cometh, sure as death, and the mortgage broker, insurance and bank; lienholder, landlord and ladies lobbying for more of what you owe.

Now they are coming for your genome, your right to think.

We all grew up in the police state governed by laws and force, coercion largely converted to social pressure. If that fails, all bets are off.

We're looking at Nazi Germany, Soviet Russia; genocide in [Guatemala](#), [Indonesia](#), Libya, Iraq. We're looking at the CIA, the Stasi, CSIS, MI5, the Mossad, the Mafia, the Vatican, the Crown, working hand in glove. We're seeing brownshirts and patsies, mind-controlled Manchurian candidates, duped bombers and the thugs that take them out. We're looking down the barrel of a gun.

[Calgary, this is how it begins](#). This is when it becomes real. The curtain is pulled back, and instead of a kindly old man—say, [the Wizard of CovOz](#)—we see [RoboCop](#) and RoboDog, programmed to track and trace, tase and erase.

'By twenty-three forty-seven, the cleansing of our respective sectors had begun. So-called "national politicians," bourgeois democrats, Polish chauvinist elements, intellectuals, kulaks [small farmers], officers and Jews were rendered harmless. [Poland, 1939]' — William T. Vollman, *Europe Central*

To this day the curtain is still drawn on far-flung atrocities "elsewhere"... in past history, in class structure, and on the invisible wall between the First World and Third World. Guatemala, for example, is now a textbook example of the poverty and chaos produced by neo-liberalism and globalization.

Castillo Armas, leader of the CIA proxy army that invaded Guatemala during the coup, was finally installed as a dictator after two short lived juntas were maneuvered into and out of power. He banned unions and political parties; burned and banned books; locked

up 9,000 Arbenz supporters and communists and forced thousands to flee into exile. Hundreds of union leaders were killed while the CIA, operating under the cover of the Committee Against Communism, composed a massive black list of “subversives” that already had 70,000 names on it by the end of the year.

Decades later the military and police would murder elderly, returning exiles who had ended up on the list because of union membership or other “subversive” activity during the Arbenz years. Armas confiscated all the lands that Arbenz had given to 100,000 peasant families returning them to wealthy landowners and the United Fruit Company.

—Hugo Turner, [“Guatemala: War and Revolution, Part II”](#)

This decades-old, centuries-cold grip on humanity is known and familiar, though we prefer not to think of it. We gladly accept censorship of such inconvenient truths; we crave the spell of such fictions as the [magic bullet that killed Kennedy](#), the magic planes that brought down the twin towers ([make that triplets](#)), and now [the magic virus](#) that will be cured by [a magic vaccine](#).

While some fear the vaccine will [program our bodies and minds](#) and delete our souls, others will walk gladly into the fold of the control grid, banishing pesky moral dilemmas and risky choices to the realm of our hairy human predecessors.

We reject evil of this magnitude because in order for us to maintain our sense of self-image as rational, caring people admitting its reality implies a responsibility to do something about it.

And stopping evil takes away from “me time.”

...

Isn't that what all of this irreality is for, to desensitize us to their outrageousness? To normalize their grotesquerie?

—Tom Luongo, [“The Lesson of 2020: What's the Point of Pointing Out the Hypocrisy?”](#)

The operative mantra becomes: We have nothing to fear if the future is already here. We can skip the unpleasant resistance part, just surrender now, and follow the instructions of the code. What, me worry? Mutually assured destruction takes on a whole new dimension when life everlasting can replace all that messy funerary soup and ash, as we are digitally rendered clean, abstract, pure.

But enough about my fears, that we will all just willingly submit, day by day, ratcheting the world to a predetermined, mechanistic, technocratic, predictable dystopia (forget lion and lamb; we will [dance with the robots!](#)).

Knowing how that story ends, isn't it time to write a new one, for real? To counter his despair over our willing slide into slavery, Luongo concludes with an opposing hope, that “2021 is the year we finally show the barest minimum of self-respect, take off the masks, turn off the screens and get prepared to fight harder than we ever have.”

Time to trade those stinking masks for a new hat:

MAKE ORWELL  
FICTION AGAIN



# 15: Humanity Unlocked

2 February 2021

## Creed of the Covid Denier

*We hold these truths to be self-evident—apparent to common sense and demonstrated by the latest science:*

The **fake pandemic** is not a pandemic. It is a normal flu season.

The **fake virus** has never been isolated and proven to exist. It is a computer simulation of a DNA sequence.

The **fake deaths** are rebranded deaths from other causes. Overall death rates are normal, by infection rate and yearly total.

The **fake treatment** by ventilators kills 97% of its victims; while safe and effective treatments (HCQ, Ivermectin) have been banned from distribution and even discussion in mainstream and social media.

The **fake cases** are not based on infections or illness. They are **fake results** from a **fake test**.

The **fake test** is not designed to detect any illness. The cases from actual symptomatic illness are rebranded from normal flu and pneumonia.

The **fake hospital overwhelm** narrative is undermined by the normal trend of full capacity in some hospitals during flu season, and by contradictory reports of many other hospitals being empty and staff laid off.

The **fake vaccine** doesn't prevent death, illness, or transmission. It is not a vaccine, but a genetic modification device and AI operating system for human experimentation and tracking.

The fake vaccine gives **fake immunity**. It doesn't prevent illness, but could cause a harmful overreaction of the immune system. In the first wave of human trials it has caused death and disability at a rate 10x greater than that of the fake virus, with longer term effects potentially worse.

The **fake safety** measures of masks, distancing, and lockdowns could not halt the spread of the fake virus even if it was real. At best they would hinder the natural course of building herd immunity. Meanwhile masks and lockdowns cause widespread harm and suffering (physical, psychological, social, economic) far beyond any health impacts of the fake virus.

The **fake rationale** for masks, distancing, lockdowns is to “stop the spread.”

It's a **fake spread**, since “asymptomatic transmission” is a myth.

"Cover your face" is programming code for "you feel shame." "Wash your hands" is programming code for "you are guilty." "Social distancing" means antisocial distancing. "Lockdown" is a prison term. Arbitrary cancelation of fundamental human rights and freedoms, properly known as "tyranny," is rebranded as the "new normal." The social restrictions are projected to remain in place, even past the rollout of the fake vaccine, indefinitely.

The real purpose of this entire **false narrative** is antisocial control, a "warp speed" transition to a new reset global order (powered by a toxic planetary 5G grid that is **fake smart**).

**Time to go viral against the virus of the fake pandemic. Flip e-v-i-l back to l-i-v-e.**

Selected Reference:

What hoax? Take your pick. It's an all-you-can-stomach buffet: [Masking](#). [PCR Tests](#). [Social distancing](#). [Lockdowns](#). [Overrun hospitals](#). [Case counts](#). [COVID deaths](#). [The vaccine](#). — John C. A. Manley, MuchAdoAboutCorona.ca

[Swiss Policy Research](#) | [Vaccine Choice Canada](#) | [Jon Rappoport](#) | [Global Research](#)

Video: [The Ten Stages of Genocide](#) | [The New Normal](#)

[Covid Research Made Easy](#) | [Quarantine Reading List](#)

## 16: Coronavid Gotya

31 March 2021

### Zombie Pravda

It's no surprise when a mainstream news outlet runs a poll with results that support its usual editorial stance. Take the latest BC opinion [poll from Global News](#), showing a strong majority support for vaccine passports: 73, 64 and 60 percent for international, national, and BC travel, respectively. For news consumers, the path to digestion is clear: Come along with the herd, hop on board. Don't be a laggard, a naysayer, a denier.

An [insightful film \(with Dustin Hoffman, Robert DeNiro\)](#) illustrates the principle at work here: to get the tail to [Wag the Dog](#). Instead of public common sense driving public policy, we have parental surrogates cooking up policy to benefit their special interests, then rolling out a full [machinery of narrative management to massage the childlike masses into compliance](#).

The Soviet Union used to be vilified in the West for its similar management of the news through its state organ, *Pravda* (Truth). One text, one interpretation (by diktat from the Party). Today in North American that talking snake speaks with six heads, but [all delivering the same lines](#). It's a zombie press preaching to a zombie congregation.

Yes, in this age of information overload, and rampant disinformation, there is one source you can trust. Bringing you the best in entertainment, and glitzy items for an endless shopping list. You know we've had your back since the days of *Romper Room* and *Captain Kangaroo*, *Sesame Street* and *The Friendly Giant*. Remember *Father Knows Best*? Smoking doctors, well, we followed the science of the time. We care about you. You know what's good for you. So we present you with only the best. Don't go away, because we have an upcoming special exposé from our newsroom about this scary monster just offscreen, over the visible horizon. The enemy of the people is hatching evil plans as we speak, to threaten, subvert, and infect our very way of life. For this breaking story, we go to our hottest salesgirl at the National Office of Truth (NOT), for an exclusive interview with an expert government scriptreader...

### Caretakers of Our Safety

With the complexities of modern society (so the dominant paradigm tells us) experts are required to take care of the business of taking care of us. And truly most of us have neither the time or expertise, or in most cases the interest or inclination, to own that responsibility. So it is kicked upstairs, by default.

The illusion, however, is that all is well from then on. That those in power are truly acting in our best interest instead of their own, which is to say, that of their wealthiest patrons. The truth is harder to stomach, so most people refuse even to taste the bitter brew. And if offered a sip, they spit venom back in self-defense.

Recently I tasted a fair shower of bile for engaging in a message board about the risks of vaccines. The reward was insight into the popular entrenchment of faith in the powers that be. I witnessed a variety of kneejerk reactions, and random smears of wild heresy, even for raising points of critical inquiry. (Tough crowd.)

Representing the acme of impartial authority, in all matters COVID, it seems, is the CDC.

I warned of known conflicts of interest. Former Reagan official [Paul Craig Roberts](#) quotes Robert F. Kennedy, Jr.: “The CDC is actually a vaccine company.... The CDC has a large financial interest in pushing untested vaccines on the public. WHO is even more under the control of Big Pharma. The organization is corrupt beyond the meaning of the word. The WHO is a sock puppet for the pharmaceutical industry.”

No matter. The message is “debunked” on sight, because *Scientific American* ran a hit piece mischaracterizing Kennedy as an “anti-vax conspiracy theorist.” Argument over... except it never even began. No one wants to argue. They want to go back to the ball game, with their heroes enlisted in the noble cause for good measure.

But aren't those players in the cohort of 99.999 percent survival of the virus, already? Fuhgedaboutit.

Far easier to “just wear the damn mask,” than to go to the media-buried [study by the CDC itself](#) showing an insignificant 1 percent mitigation of COVID in a wide survey of mask-mandate counties. Naturally the CDC doesn't stray down the “rabbit hole” of the demonstrated harms of prolonged mask wearing. That's flat-earth territory.

Lockdowns, masks, fines, prohibitions... all to “slow the spread.” Spread that on your morning toast, homies, and keep that TV on, because we don't want you to reaccess those rogue YouTube clips of [Fauci](#) or the WHO stating that asymptomatic spread is quite rare. And we'll certainly instruct the algorithm of your feed, for your convenience, to block the [study of 10 million people in Wuhan](#) that found no evidence for asymptomatic spread at all.

Meanwhile, the mass vaccination campaign rolls out like thunder across a prairie, with nary a peep of protest deemed “safe” for the herd to catch wind of. They still think asymptomatic spread is a thing... and indeed it's what is driving—steered by a fake test—the joyride for vaccines, just as it drove the lockdown jalopy through the Main Street windows.

In the tradeoff for [fake benefits](#), the fake vaccine carries faked risk outcomes. Vaccine companies are already immune from liability for injury. But since these experimental gene therapies aren't technically vaccines (until, that is, the [dictionary companies were enlisted to rewrite the definition](#)), the game needs to be hedged from the bottom line. The CDC thus finds “no evidence” proving any association with the thousands of reported deaths following the administration of the jabs; and further, no evidence of any mechanism that could lead to death.

Former Pfizer Vice President and Chief Science Officer [Dr. Mike Yeadon](#) disagrees: “The design of these ‘vaccines’ results, in the expression in the bodies of recipients, expression

of the spike protein, which has adverse biological effects of its own which, in some people, are harmful (initiating blood coagulation and activating the immune 'complement system')." In Europe, "more than ten countries paused use of a vaccine citing blood clots." But try posting that on your friendly anti-social-media message board.

Even more serious long-term risks are beyond the pale: conspiracy theories, by definition. You didn't really want to know, anyway, did you, that the jabs of your TV-watching brethren and sistren could, who knows how far down the road, "[cause amplification of the expression of autoimmunity](#). As the SGT recipients' cells are now producing the viral spike proteins, there is the potential for explosion of auto-immune diseases in coming years."

Remember the [swine flu](#) and its mass vaccinations? "Back in 2009/2010, it took one year for the public to learn about neurological damages caused by swine flu vaccine adjuvants." In addition, there are unknown effects of this novel mRNA technology on the genome itself, extending indefinitely.

Like I say, with real news like this, what's not to like about my lifelong babysitter and subliminal dripfeed, Fake News?

Finally, please don't ever mention around here again, that all along, none of this brutal charade was necessary. We demand that you cancel forever the tiresome rant of that Russian shill, Dr. Mike Yeadon, going on about the safe and effective alternative therapies that woulda-coulda-shoulda been available: "hydroxychloroquine, ivermectin, budesonide (inhaled steroid used in asthmatics), and of course oral Vitamin D, zinc, azithromycin etc. These reduce the severity to such an extent that this virus did not need to become a public health crisis."

Yes, truth is a bitter pill indeed. The question is, will it wake you up, or put you to sleep?

## **Krishna Goes to Animal Farm**

Is this modern-day rendition of *Animal Farm* playing to script—Sheep ruled by Wolves owned by Pigs—or is there something deeper at work?

From lucidity knowledge is born;  
from passion comes greed;  
from dark inertia come negligence,  
delusion and ignorance. (Bhagavad-Gita, XIV:17)

The two thousand year old Bhagavad-Gita outlines the sectors of society along broad caste lines: priests, warriors, and a lower class of commoners and servants. These souls are guided by their different natures toward lives of selfless devotion, passionate action, and dark inertia.

The latter two conditions are both self-centered, in contrast to the awakened being who identifies with the greater Self infusing the entire field of existence and nonexistence, without attachment to action or nonaction. However, both warrior and commoner are

encouraged to strive for that state even while following the dictates of their own karmic path; to set aside individuality in consideration of the whole.

Kind of rings a bell with the whole mantra about “not being selfish, keeping us all safe,” cajoling us to adhere to the priestly protocols from the Head Office of Global Pharmaceutical Emergency Enforcement (HOGPEE).

In society today we have the ruling class and their chorus line of presstitutes cracking the whip of the New Normal. These warriors of action must be more self-interested, enjoying the perks of power, than their worthy opponents in the information battlespace, who defend humanity with considerable sacrifice, given the weight of authority exerted against them in the mediascape, employment, censorship, deplatforming, sanctions, lawsuits, and worse. Meanwhile the rabble, somnolent under the onslaught of full-spectrum assault, a shock-and-awe coup against the human race, are lulled into compliance by the constant drip of programming.

Elsewhere Krishna the Godpiece solves the warrior Arjuna’s dilemma about killing. Don’t worry, says the Biden-blue god, be happy. Accept your calling and go forth, selfless and dutiful. Kill, baby, kill. Or words to that effect. Nowadays, you might think that would be grounds for impeachment. But that’s another episode...

# 17: To Jab or Not to Jab

21 April 2021

The topic of COVID-19 vaccination is perhaps the most controversial issue at large today. The pro-vax message rules the media airwaves, guidance from government and health authorities, social media gatekeeping, and many company policies. Conversely, to question that agenda, or even to “hesitate” for the sake of caution, risks personal abuse and outright censorship, citing a threat to public safety.

Therein lies the test for everyone: to assess the facts, the balance of risks and benefits, for the healthiest choice.

*Disclaimer: I'm an editor, not a doctor. Therefore what I offer here is not medical advice, but an effort to critique a range of information for the sake of clarity.*

## Information

First, a note about sources of information. Official pronouncements and mainstream media imply a consensus favoring the vaccine. For example, ImmunizeBC: “While it’s difficult to definitively say whether or not there are long-term side-effects, the medical and scientific community is confident in the long-term safety of the mRNA COVID-19 vaccines.” In fact many medical and scientific experts do not share such confidence, but their dissenting view is not allowed on centralized and censored media and social media platforms. Fortunately we still have free access to a broader range of information and evidence, from peer-reviewed journals and official sources, that is less publicized. Three sites offering comprehensive research are [VaccineChoiceCanada.ca](http://VaccineChoiceCanada.ca), [ChildrensHealthDefense.org](http://ChildrensHealthDefense.org), and [AmericasFrontlineDoctors.org](http://AmericasFrontlineDoctors.org). [GlobalResearch.ca](http://GlobalResearch.ca) and [Off-Guardian.org](http://Off-Guardian.org) also cover this and other issues with daily updates, analysis and commentary.

From my own research I will summarize what appear to be the main risks and benefits of both choices before us: to jab or not to jab. (The word “vaccine” itself is misleading, since the COVID-19 injection is not a vaccine in the traditional sense, but an experimental synthetic gene therapy.)

## Benefits

The main purported benefit of the injection is protection from COVID-19. ImmunizeBC states: “In the clinical trials, 95% of people had full protection after getting the vaccine.” But what does that mean? For context, survival rates even after a COVID-19 infection, without vaccination, range from 99.997% (under age 20) to 94.6% (over 70) (CDC).

To opt for the jab means at least trying to beat those odds. Can it deliver?

The [CDC](http://CDC) states in its guidance for fully vaccinated people that there is a “residual risk of fully vaccinated people becoming ill with COVID-19 or transmitting SARS-CoV-2 to others.” Human rights lawyer [P. Jerome reports](http://P.Jerome.reports), “The Centers for Disease Control (CDC),

the World Health Organization (WHO), and the National Institutes of Health (NIH) have each publicly stated that the vaccines have NOT been shown to prevent infection or transmission... nor do they prevent symptoms of Covid-19 from appearing.” The only demonstrated benefit is a possible reduction in one or more symptoms.

A [report by America’s Frontline Doctors](#) finds, “The only group that really may benefit is the advanced elderly, and there is very limited data on efficacy and almost none on safety in this group.” [The British Medical Journal reports](#): “None of the trials currently under way are designed to detect a reduction in any serious outcome such as hospital admissions, use of intensive care, or deaths. Nor are the vaccines being studied to determine whether they can interrupt transmission of the virus.”

[BC Health](#) and Island Health still tout the unproven benefit of reduced transmission: “This not only protects you, but also provides greater protection to everyone around you.” With greater transparency, Salt Spring Island’s Lady Minto Hospital expresses the cautionary disclaimer that the shot offers “no guarantee of full protection against transmission.”

Without or without vaccines, everyone is still required to continue to mask, distance, and isolate, for fear of transmission. Public officials continue to ignore contrary scientific findings, and previous official statements of their own, that asymptomatic, healthy people are not carriers or transmitters of COVID-19.

Even though the WHO has reversed their definition of “herd immunity” to depend on the role of vaccines, the Covid-19 therapy fails to achieve that benefit. On the one hand, the WHO states: “‘To safely achieve herd immunity against COVID-19, a substantial proportion of a population would need to be vaccinated, lowering the overall amount of virus able to spread in the whole population.’ This statement contradicts the WHO’s prior admission that ‘We do not know whether the vaccines will prevent infection and protect against onward transmission’” (Jerome).

## **Risks**

Health Canada gave “emergency” approval to the experimental vaccine with less than six months of trial data. New vaccines typically take 15–20 years of research and trials before going to market. This human experiment, lacking the normal animal studies, retains its “trial” status into 2022-23. [The agency](#) admits, “As with all vaccines, there’s a chance that there will be a serious side effect, but these are rare... less than one time in a million.”

[ImmunizeBC](#), however, lists a one in 100,000 chance of a severe allergic reaction (“anaphylaxis”) from all vaccines; the rate with mRNA Covid vaccines is 25 times higher. With the Moderna vaccine there have been over 300 reported anaphylactic shock events and 450 permanent disabilities after vaccination ([GlobalResearch](#)). The FDA/CDC reporting system, [VAERS](#), reports 3000 vaccine-associated deaths, among 60,000 adverse events including 8000 serious injuries. [According to CDC](#), these figures are vastly underreported.



Remember the numerous media stories of hospitals “overwhelmed” by Covid cases? With massive vaccinations underway, former [New York Times reporter Alex Berenson](#) says, “I have now heard from multiple people that VAERS (the vaccine side effect reporting system) is—to be polite—overwhelmed, behind on reports, and hardly functioning.”

Are the benefits worth those risks? In one isolated Kentucky monastery, two nuns died of Covid-19 after receiving the vaccines, despite zero Covid cases in the monastery during the previous ten months. The [CDC has admitted](#) that nearly 6000 people “have still come down with COVID-19 after being fully vaccinated, and 74 people fully vaccinated against COVID-19 have allegedly died from COVID-19.” That doesn’t sound like the “full protection” advertised.

[Dr. Charles Hoffe](#) reports, in an open letter to BC Health Officer Dr. Bonnie Henry, “In our small community of Lytton, BC, we have one person dead, and three people who look as though they will be permanently disabled, following their first dose of the Moderna vaccine... These people were not sick people, being treated for some devastating disease. These were previously healthy people, who were offered an experimental therapy, with unknown long-term side-effects, to protect them against an illness that has the same mortality rate as the flu. Sadly, their lives have now been ruined.”

Reports of post-vax deaths and injuries continue to pour in from around the world, leading to a pause or halt of the vaccine rollout in dozens of countries. Adverse effects include transverse myelitis, Bell’s Palsy, possibly permanent infertility, and blood clots.

In February VAERS showed a third of the Covid vaccine deaths occurred within forty-eight hours of the shot. One possible cause—amplified autoimmunity, also known as pathogenic priming or antibody dependent or immune enhancement—could have devastating long-term as well as short-term consequences.

The risk is potentially much higher upon later exposure. The [AFD report](#) cautions, “Initially all seems well. The person seems to have a great immune response but then [it] becomes deadly when the person is exposed to the virus in the wild.” While animal trials were skipped for the current “emergency” rollout, previous coronavirus vaccine studies that included trials on cats and ferrets produced widespread deaths. [Dr. Mike Yeadon, Pfizer’s former VP](#), says that two to three years down the road, we may see massive genocide-like deaths from mRNA-type injections.

It must be emphasized, this so-called Covid vaccine is more accurately described as an experimental gene therapy. [Moderna CEO Tal Zaks](#) in 2017 laid out the concept of the mRNA vaccine: “introduce a line of code or change a line of code... We are actually hacking the software of life.” The [Moderna website](#) openly boasts of their “technology platform that functions very much like an operating system on a computer.... It is designed so that it can plug and play interchangeably with different programs. In our case, the “program” or “app” is our mRNA drug—the unique mRNA sequence that codes for a protein.”

As these “trials” are ongoing, there is insufficient data on the mid-term or long-term adverse effects, and on combination effects with other medications and health conditions.

When you sign up to receive your vaccine, are you giving your fully informed consent to be part of an experimental gene therapy trial... and, quite literally, to become reprogrammed as a genetically modified organism (GMO)—and as such, a pre-patented commodity?

### **Bottom Line: Effective & Safe, or Unnecessary & Risky?**

What's the bottom line on your own benefit-risk analysis?

In areas with little to no actual impact of COVID-19, it is prudent to ask what you are gaining by an experimental injection that promises no immunity nor prevents transmission. Lytton's Dr. Hoffe concludes, "In stark contrast to the deleterious effects of this vaccine in our community, we have not had to give any medical care whatsoever, to anyone with Covid-19. So in our limited experience, this vaccine is quite clearly more dangerous than Covid-19."

[Children's Health Defense](#) breaks down the risks and benefits, based on the reported injury rate of 1 in every 40 jabs. In short, the 150 shots necessary to avert one mild case of COVID will cause serious injury to at least three people. Trials indicate the rate is likely to increase dramatically after the second shot.

[The American Frontline Doctors' white paper](#) concludes with recommendations by age group, discouraging vaccination as higher risk for all but those aged 70+ with comorbidities, compared to prophylactic treatment with established, safe and proven medications such as HCQ, Ivermectin, zinc and Vitamin D.

To carefully assess risks and benefits, one must consider information beyond what is filtered to us from a single perspective or authority steering us to a predetermined solution.

## 18: Start Making Sense

15 June 2021

Who knew that a rock band could call the tune for how the world would be run, four decades later? Then again, the year of Talking Heads' concert film *Stop Making Sense* was 1984, an auspicious date.

From our woozy berth on the observation deck here in 2021, that title pretty much describes the erratic course charted by our rulers. Their leaky rustbucket of faked studies, bogus tests, irrelevant case numbers, censorship guidelines, banned treatments, social restrictions, and self-exempt directives from on high, tacking in the artificial breeze of the approved science of the week, have sent us pining to return to safe harbor, where it's about time we dock the boat, sit down over a refreshing beverage, and start talking sense.

Someone said to me recently, still on wobbly sea-legs, "It's not black and white." Another friend last year said of the vast gulf between differing perspectives, "There has to be a middle ground."

Once upon a time, I learned from a rhetoric textbook that "liberal" discourse aimed for balance, neutrality, objectivity. In the real universe of politics, whether conventional or radical, that nonconfrontational stance sounds good, but it comes at a price. If you occupy a mainstream position in society, as a professional or public figure, it means compromising or selling out. The result is what Chris Hedges called *The Death of the Liberal Class*.

The radical view has little patience for the centrist whitewash of conventional politics. What matters is taking a stand for righteous causes. Naturally, people will disagree on what is right—and increasingly, these days, on what is true. Then if neither separation nor violence is an option, mediation ensues.

Yet for anyone who claims to stand in the middle, more than likely their supposed neutrality masks a hidden bias, given their race, culture, gender, conditioning, belief. Government claims that role of all-inclusive representation, but then ends up enforcing their own preferred bias in alignment with corporate elites. They mandate their exclusive version of "health care" to benefit Big Pharma, the predetermined winners of the Covid Sweepstakes. They call out the SWAT teams to stand on guard, not for thee or me, but for the rape of the last remaining old growth forests and northern indigenous territories. If we care to look closely, we see at every level government abuses our trust and care while pursuing prior agendas, higher order allegiances. When the whole rigged scheme screams "class warfare," you have to wonder, do the super-rich now get their own class?

If you are a journalist, perhaps it's your local editor, or your desire to play it safe, that limits the bounds of your coverage of issues and positions. Further up the chain of command, mighty financial empires are tolerant only to a point. Even judges can be pressured and paid off, bribed and blackmailed. So-called scientists produce results for the highest bidder. Academics, teachers, doctors speak as members of their tribe, their class, their institutions.

While philosophers might proclaim a desire for objective truth, they are more than likely trying to justify their worldview and way of life. This is why fake news exists. —[Max Derratt](#), paraphrasing Nietzsche

What can we tell each other, face to face, heart to heart? Let's start by pulling off the mask, or several layers of masks. What's under there? A human face, an expression of pain or joy, of fellow feeling, of affection or care, of understanding, of needing to hear or say more?

When the news is done being repeated, what then?

What's really going on out there? And inside, where it also matters... what kind of sense does it make?

In the wake of clashing realities, contrary narratives, naming and blaming, what is left?

Does it make any sense at all?

Abundant documentation advertises clear intent, in black and white, to ensure and solidify power. Details we can argue. Speculate, investigate, juggle the evidence, discern the disinfo. But what's the bottom line?

Deep down we know. They killed JFK, they brought down the Twin Towers. They slam-dunked Iraq, Afghanistan, and Libya, and now they've gone and scam-dam-demicked us to death. They, by the way, is not just the evil US, or royal Britain, let alone bugbear Russia or Cheshire cat China. Canada has played along with every false note.

We know who *they* are since they're the ones giving orders. They pontificate from their high tower offices at the World Economic Forum, the WHO, the World Bank, GAVI, the Gates and Rockefeller Foundations. It sounds complex, until you remember they're all the 0.01 percent. Pumping money down the line, to keep the troops in pay: bureaucrats, health officials, hospital boards, media, government mouthpieces, certified factcheckers.

At the bottom of that food chain is the well-meaning stranger who chews you out in the store for not adjusting your face diaper properly.

You might say this is rabbit hole stuff. Internet clickbait. Conspiracy whatever. I say, you want to talk about it? Good, you can tell me more about your experience, too. How about we start by agreeing on a simple ground rule for this conversation we're about to have: Start Making Sense.

## **Zombie Apocalypse**

I used to love watching zombie movies when I was growing up... say, ages 9 to 13. They were the cheap black and white kind, featuring voodoo scenes from the jungle. Much later in life I became fascinated with the power of hand drumming and gained access to the trance where the frequency harmonics conjure angelic voices in the old church rafters, and dancers commune with the Orishas.

As a Vodounist once explained, "The white man goes into church and speaks about God; the Indians eat magic plants and speak to God; we dance in the temple and become God."  
—Wade Davis, *The Art of Shamanic Healing*

Then came the zombie revival, but on a mass scale: from zombie possession to zombie apocalypse. You might say it went viral, to the point where by now, it's like, whatever dude. You are what you watch. Psychic shadow, exaggerated fear of death, why the F not. At least it's free entrain—er, entertain-ment.

### *Science Fact and Fiction*

In which science fact (see: Fauci, CDC, WHO, Nature, Oxford) becomes fiction (lies, pretexts, smokescreens and sheer propaganda for thinly veiled master plans); while science fiction ([transhumanism](#), robotics, dystopian prison-states, [mind-hacking](#), nanobot doctors and supersoldiers, Borg empire, weaponized climate) becomes our reality. Bad science fiction becomes fact, that is, when we allow ourselves to be written into [the script](#), [the algorithmic code for total takeover](#).

I always wondered why science fiction only shows future humans with the same foibles and failings we always had. So people can relate?

What about human evolution—does it have to go the route of hard science and cheap fiction? Aren't there more esoteric improvements that could change everything?

Maybe, but meanwhile, peek past the curtain and tell me what you see.

Masked automatons everywhere, and it's just the first wave. The [nanobot invasion is also underway](#), with its 5G control grid hardening via towers and blanket satellite coverage. As these weird fictions become fact, conspiracy worms its way into reality.

The human animal is by now so long domesticated that it has become fatally attached to its condition of dependence. This is the default identity of the chronically abused, the collectively traumatized, the drugged and desensitized—the willing subject and compliant slave, if not eager enforcer.

Zombies on the march, again, hungry for flesh. Will they break into the holding pens, or will the humans break out, only to face the hordes? Stay tuned to the next exciting episode of *Zombie Apocalypse!*

### *History in a nutshell*

For a lengthy prequel, might as well start with the Old Testament. It's a rerun zombie apocalypse every chapter. Kill the men, rape the women, and make the children slaves. Hell, it's obviously hardwired in our nature, right? Check out the Hollywood highlights.

Remember the Vikings, Mongols, Huns? The Evil Empire? There are inexhaustible reasons to live in fear, all great for ratings, and the next election. The local mafia. The crazy

slasher. The other kind of government. Headhunters. The neighboring Apaches. The Red Tide. The boot forever. Literal Hitler. Killing sanctions. Mind-control technologies. False flags... and, failing all that, real war, raw or cooked, blood-glazed or blue sugar frosted.

Bottom line, who's in charge here?

Please don't tell me zombies.

## **Who's in Charge?**

### *Lockdown Fanatics*

As with almost every revolution in history, a small minority of crazy people with a cause prevailed over the humane rationality of multitudes. When people catch on, the fires of vengeance will burn very hot.

The task now is to rebuild a civilized life that is no longer so fragile as to allow insane people to lay waste to all that humanity has worked so hard to build.

—[Jeffrey Tucker, How Fanatics Took Over the World](#)

While Biden's cabinet has proposed a \$2 trillion infrastructure proposal, critics have pointed out that only 5% of that investment would go towards roads and bridges, while the vast majority would be spent on "social engineering" programs. —[Biden jokes about running over reporter after being questioned about Israel](#)

### *Vaccine Euphoria*

So what is all the excitement about? Well, if you ask anyone who has just gotten a jab they will most likely tell you that they feel like celebrating doing their part to save the human race. They may think that is the case, but I believe the real reason is a strange, and possibly largely unconscious, belief that technology will save them from actually being human. We seem to believe that we have risen from animal status to some sort of higher, trans-human, status, or at least are on our way to that lofty position.

And if we trust our scientists and others who are leading the way, we may even one day be able to transcend death itself, because death, of course, is the messiest animal thing an animal does. And we don't want that."

—[Todd Hayden, "Vaccine Euphoria"](#)

## *Eugenics Made Simple*

To achieve world government, it is necessary to remove from the minds of men their individualism, loyalty to family tradition, national patriotism and religious dogmas. —[G. Brock Chisolm, founder of the WHO](#)

It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the State with money and equipment. —[Bertrand Russell](#)

See: [Matthew Ehret, How the Unthinkable Became Thinkable](#)

## **The Fourth World: Our Common Ground**

With so many examples of unethical and immoral behavior, why do we continually look to “the system” for answers and solutions? Why do we even participate? Based on everything that’s happened, and is currently happening within politics, it seems human beings themselves, independent from any sort of government, would be better off seeking to create wide scale changes to our current systems. This is a long, difficult conversation, but one that must be had. We can create a system that truly resonates with human thriving, but we won’t if we don’t talk about it —Arjun Walia, [Indigenous Residential School Children Were Used As Test Subjects For Medical Experimentation](#)

Returning to the opening theme, it’s way past overdue to start talking sense with each other. We don’t have to agree on details. We do have to find common ground. Otherwise, it’s go with one herd into zombie apocalypse, or maintain pockets of pushback, until threshold is reached for a quantum shift.

## *Local Pushback Initiatives*

One term used for the global nations of indigenous peoples is the “Fourth World.” The same principles can be shared by those of us identified with our various tribal and ethnic roots, either biological or adopted: People of the Earth. Not to be confused, however, with the Globalist Greenwash. A key antidote to the transhuman reset is strong local pushback, along with living alternatives to mainstream [matrix](#) institutions. Popular and local efforts include:

- supporting local business and farms
- collective refusal of lockdown measures
- barter networks and alternative markets
- local resource control
- cultural inclusion, not cancelation

## *Connectivity*

Resisting zombie madness means fostering human connectivity—the precious attribute of our life on earth to date, which is diametrically opposed by every lockdown measure to isolate, silence, and dehumanize.

It's no accident or coincidence (go ahead, call it a conspiracy if you prefer) that the very word and concept of **connectivity** has been technologized. Our “friends,” “contacts,” and “meetings” have been ushered into databanks where our former human identity now resides, shackled to a handheld device by which our expressions and impressions are tabulated, evaluated, rewarded or punished.

Careful with that search and share on “eugenics,” cyberlad or lassie or indeterminate gender. As for [“vaccine injuries to the reproductive system”](#)? Your phone is smart enough to report you to the authorities (in lieu of the proper reporting of any such alleged injuries).

Not that you care, if you're going to keep using, anyway. You're called a user, and they're called authorities, for a reason, right? And anyway It's all or nothing now, right?

And, it's almost time for the next *Zombie Apocalypse!* Got your popcorn, kids?

Click.

Aww mo-om, it's the new episode. Pleeeeze?



## **PART II: THE WAR ON HUMANITY**

# Zombie Cats Rule

10 August 2021

“That’s not true,” corrects my shadow. “You are not lost. It’s just that your own thoughts are being kept from you, or hidden away. But the mind is strong. It survives, even without thought. Even with everything taken away, it holds a seed—your self. You must believe in your own powers.”

—Haruki Murakami, *Hard-Boiled Wonderland and the End of the World*

## Fear vs. Curiosity

My cat, normally curious, acts differently in an unfamiliar environment. Trundled down to the wild edge of the beach, she sniffs over giant roots, boulders, brambles; does the catwalk on a downed branch; shrinks at the smell of otter. Her fear trumping curiosity, she whimpers, “I want to go home.”

They often say the opposite of fear is love. Isn’t love really a kind of lasting curiosity?

The pandemic is a state of fear. It numbs curiosity, bars the door. What for?

I’m curious about those who follow rules for supposed safety, without question. Don’t they ever “wonder who they are, the men who really run this land... and why they run it, with such a thoughtless hand”? (David Crosby). Could it be they are afraid to confront an even scarier outcome—justified anger, and curiosity about how to channel that moral force?

Easier, I suppose, to bite fingernails in silence, like caged monkeys. And tune into the latest CDC episode of [“The Zombie Apocalypse.”](#)

Just out of curiosity, why is the CDC pushing the narrative of a zombie apocalypse?

If [Health Ranger Mike Adams](#) says it, they ban his white Christian ass. But since they’re in charge, and they think it’s kind of cute, and since it’s a way to relate to quite a spectrum of generations, appealing of course to our most primal possible fear—ZOMBIES: THE LIVING, WALKING DEAD—why not just run with it, make it go even more viral?

Viral... what a bulletproof concept! Good ploy, sir. Now may I serve your dessert?

## Vaxation Vexations

*Then (a pandemic dialog):*

Her: You must have heard of all the cases, right?

Me: Um, nobody I know has been sick...

*Now (a vaccine dialog):*

Me: You must have heard of all the vax injuries and deaths, right?

Her: Um, everybody I know has their two shots and everyone's fine...

## **Technodystopia**

They say surveillance is baloney; no, wait, it's just fair. They say [they care](#). They say we must trust them. They say don't you dare. They say Fox is hooey. They say Biden's at least half there. They say you're a threat if you don't like the vax. They say they'll take you there. They say we need it, we want it... and if we don't, too bad. They say there's no chemtrails, no cancer in spray. No future in human, anyway; it's the race beyond. 5G, 6G, in AI we trust. They say whatever they want, end of discussion. They say we're the collective, but they're in charge. Not to worry, it's all for the common good. They'll decide, experts know best. Just get in line. Board that train. Step off and we'll hunt you down. Any more questions? Yes, the girl over there—take her away.

## **Before the Fall**

Markets are up today, funneling more wealth and prosperity to the vampire squids and zombie daytraders at the top of the virtual food chain, who convert their assets to hard control of essential industries, farmland, housing, pension funds.

Is this good news or bad?

Who is asking the question?

Who said anything about a zombie apocalypse, and why are they zinging that into our brains? Flesh-eating undead, stalking the living, burning down our private heavens in a public emergency, a bad movie for all concerned. They said they were surprised it went so viral... go figure.

Before the fall, the aristocrats in the empire chatted at tea, treating geopolitics like gossip. For them, perhaps... But many of their own fell in battle, championing the cause of avaricious throne and commercial nation without peer.

For now, the August winds still blow warm. Flies are buzzing heavy in the air, impatient at dusk, for a tasty resting place. The cats lie languid in the sultry, fading light... dreaming of a midnight romp, then starring roles in the premiere of "Zombie Cats Forever."

The internet still works, for now. I can conduct business, correspond with friends, keep my calendar up to date. Check the tides, the world news on ZCNN (Zombie Cat Network News). They post only facts, guaranteed by the ZCC (Zombie Cat Central). Who knows, maybe some of it is even true. A person can't be too careful. Especially around zombies.

Meanwhile, I ruminate on that unsettling concept, "Before the Fall." Isn't that the name, anyway, of a [Margaret Atwood dystopian fantasy](#), or maybe [a flick about brothers in](#)

[Montana](#) going off to war? Maybe a [climate carnage thriller](#)? Nah, prob'ly just a paranoid fantasy [about Nazis](#) taking over again...

I mean, it is gonna get colder around here (Canada, after all), soon enough. Global warming notwithstanding. If the Zombie Cats take out the grid, we might see lots of campfires in the bush. No more housing, jobs, services, social parachute, security...

It's zombies against zombies, at that point. Just wearing different uniforms.

Till then, be smart, be safe. And watch out for zombies!

# Humanifesto

*16 August 2021*

“Learn resistance from the example of Indian and African peoples: we have been and are exterminated. But we never stopped singing, dancing, lighting a fire and rejoicing...

“When we cross the threshold, we have a new worldview because we faced our fears and difficulties. This is all you can do now:

- Serenity in the storm
  - Keep calm, pray everyday
  - Make a habit of meeting the sacred everyday.
- Show resistance through art, joy, trust and love.”

—Hopi Chief White Eagle

We are the human, who remember our Nature. We embody her, honor her, worship her, hold respect.

We are the unvaxxed, the unrepentant, unapologetic.

We are the First Nations; the Scots, the Palestinians, the unlocked. We are tribes of the Amazon, Sonora, Kalahari; We are the unforgotten: Basque, Hunza, Inuit, Druid, Ainu, Huichol, Menehune. We are Luddites, libertarians, patriots, free.

We reject your schools, your doctrines, your mandatory rules. We hereby unfollow you.

You can ban us but we won't go away. We recognize your parents, your children. We love your babies too. But we don't remember you. Where did you come from, and why are you obsessed with taking us all away from our home?

We want to live in peace. We let you do your own thing—isn't that good enough? Now go away. Leave this sacred place. You are fouling the temple.

Are we too harsh, unforgiving? Forgiveness is after the fact—not before. So take your act elsewhere, if that's what you desire—to the emptiness of space. Just leave our planet be, please.

Is that more polite? No matter—you do what you will. We persist, resist. We belong here, entrusted with this place, holding its beauty in our heart.

## **Respect Your Elders**

**Forestry management is a field trial for human management.** The “tree farm” is the precursor to the digitized human. It's a 1957 policy still going strong today: Take the Old Growth while we can. Condemn the seniors to nursing homes—save big on health insurance payouts!

No worries, we can build back better! You humans, forest defenders, antivaxxers, you're a threat to our transhuman future. You're either with us or you're a terrorist.

Your consent is not required at all, it turns out. Only your compliance. And our power to enforce, protect. It's for your safety. You do value your safety, is it not? We decline further comment. There will be no further questions; is that clear? I didn't hear you.

It's settled, then. In the next phase...

**The trees grow and bulge, pregnant with possibility.** They hold utter silence. They abide the roar of a distant jet, tarnishing the soundscape of literal tweets. Yes, what a concept. Living birdflesh, now on a wash of tires on the road. The green light redeems. The palette satisfies. The insect undertones enlighten. Oxygen pervades the ineffable air. We need to know this. The wisdom of the native elders, seven generations before conquest. Before Vikings, Romans, Mongols, Huns. Not to go back there, but to find out and remember what we can give to the seven generations to come.

## Notable Quotes

“The third issue of [6G Waves magazine](#) was published in Spring 2021. In it, we read that “the role of 5G/6G is to cognitively connect every feasible device, process, and human to a global information grid.” Its articles paint a picture of a nightmare world into which scientists and engineers are leading us:

“The [Hexa-X project](#) promises ‘seamless unification of the physical, digital and human worlds... Whereas 5G is significantly enhancing our ability to consume digital media anywhere, anytime, 6G should enable us to embed ourselves in entire virtual or digital worlds.’ This article talks about ‘massive twinning,’ ‘telepresence,’ ‘cobots,’ ‘the internet-of-senses,’ and ‘ubiquitous autonomous systems closely interleaved in every aspect of our lives.’

“‘Massive twinning’ is ‘the creation of a digital twin from humans, physical objects, and processes.’ ‘Telepresence’ will allow people to ‘interact with, or experience the physical world remotely with lifelike fidelity.’ ‘Cobots’ will be ‘collaborative robots’ in homes and public spaces.

—Arthur Firstenberg, “[6G – Closer than you think](#)”

\* \* \*

“The truth doesn't mind being questioned. It's lies that don't like being challenged.”  
—“[30 Questions that expose Covid for what it is... fraud, genocide, and murder](#)”

\* \* \*

“And so begins the epic conflict; a tale as old as civilization itself. There are two types of people in this world: Those that want to control others, and those that want to be left

alone.... At this point it is going to be us, or them. They will not stop their pursuit of dominion and we will not comply, so we are at an impasse. Our two tribes cannot coexist within the same society, maybe not even the same planet.

“The truth is that if voluntarism was a valued ideal then this whole fight could be avoided. If the collectivist cult was willing to accept the notion that they can choose to live in a highly micromanaged environment while others can choose to live independently, then there would be no crisis. We could easily go our separate ways. But this is not how totalitarians think: To them, all people are chattel, we are property to be staked down and reeducated until we see the light. And if we don't see the light, we are to be done away with and erased.

“This is why they are utterly to blame for the war that is coming. They cannot stop themselves from grasping for our throats and our minds. They are addicted to supremacy. They are living in a fever dream and the only drug that cools their veins is total oppression of everyone around them.”

—Brandon Smith, [“Why Do Some People Support Tyranny While Others Defy It?”](#)

## **Human Science**

[Makary To Fauci: "It's Time To Stop The Fearmongering" Amid Widespread Natural Immunity](#)

[J'Accuse! The Gene-based “Vaccines” are Killing People. Governments Worldwide Are Lying to You the People, to the Populations They Purportedly Serve](#)

[Dr. Peter McCullough: ‘Whistleblowers’ Inside CDC Claim Injections Have Already Killed 50,000 in America](#)

[The WHO Recommends Genetic Manipulation and Gene Editing of Humans “To Promote Public Health”](#)

## **Organic Music**

### *Structure and Freedom*

Neither satisfies without the other. Rigid 4/4, or free jazz. Dictatorship, or anarchy. Routine, or fly by night. Together is where we live: making up rules as we go along. They are never enough, so we honor the moment, the individual in tribe, the possibility to add something beautiful to the mix. To dance with it, to breathe.

## *Respect and Trust*

Playing or working with others, ideally we get to choose, among whom we can grow in respect and develop trust. Or such groups choose themselves, organically. Musical group or community, even a family we're born to, requires that mutuality, ongoing. The roots of love and common trunk hold widening branches in one living tree.

## *Listening and Expressing*

In music and in life, we're lost without listening. Expressing as we may, but to whom, and with what purpose? Does it resonate? What is coming back? What are others expressing? Listen to them... do they invite a response? Then there's conversation, an opening. To what end? We find out.

## *Cherishing the Muse*

The muse knows. The muse hears the news, birdsong or earthquake, makes its own birchbark canoe, stringed lute, campfire drum. Then what we know can be spoken, as if for the first time. It's a song to sing on an endless road. It's a tune that goes way back, to a time before song. It's a dream that keeps repeating itself, a little different each time. It's a prayer of gratitude, a walk down a country lane. It's a giant cedar, a rumble of thunder, a pattern of splashes from duckwings on the bay.

## **Thinking on Our Feet**

Walking in nature, down a long trail or a country road, thoughts take the pace of the whole organism, who you are, in the sovereign moment. Thought by thought follows step by step... or you can pick up the pace, even try to outrun them. Thoughts will follow, but for a while you're in the lead, running free.

Back to the pedestrian tempo, thoughts return; perhaps renewed, refreshed; some unbidden, inspiring. Did I say unBiden? Intuition trumps intention.

Let your fingers do the walking on the keyboard, and some thoughts make marks you didn't know were there. Or are you only covering the tracks of ones no longer there?

For a moment, feet rest beneath the chair. Awaiting the dancing shoes, the walking shoes, and what new thoughts they bring, from the ground up. We await the charge of sunlight in our eyes, on our skin, in our moving bones. We await the sound of all we experience, to call a melody, a song for now and tomorrow, of our making, expressing nature. Why? Because we are human. No more, no less. Is it not enough? Is it not sacred? Is it not worth our allegiance, standing with our family, our ancestors, our children?



# Apartheid 2021

26 August 2021

“The B.C. government has announced a plan to require proof of COVID-19 vaccination for anyone who wants to attend a concert, sporting event, movie, restaurant, nightclub, casino or fitness class....

“Henry said that unvaccinated people currently account for about 90 per cent of COVID-19 cases in B.C., and 93 per cent of hospitalizations. The risk of infection is about 10 times higher for people who aren't vaccinated, she said.”

—[CBC News, 23 August](#)

Fact-check: see [“How CDC Manipulated Data to Create ‘Pandemic of the Unvaxxed’ Narrative”](#)

Who scripted this regime change?

A porridge of pressure-cooked statistics is delivered to our cell doors. The cook says the recipe is classified, a matter of national security. The banquet table, spread with inconvenient truths, is knocked over by a hired squad of brownshirted teenagers. Scattered on the floor I find fragments...

## Apartheid Glossary

Apartheid ([Oxford Dictionary](#))

1. *historical (in South Africa) a policy or system of segregation or discrimination on grounds of race.*
  - 1.1 *Segregation on grounds other than race.*

### Segregation

*The action or state of setting someone or something apart from others.*

### Totalitarian

*Relating to a system of government that is centralized and dictatorial and requires complete subservience to the state.*

### Regime

1. *A government, especially an authoritarian one.*
2. *A system or planned way of doing things, especially one imposed from above.*

### Fascism

coined by Italian dictator Mussolini:

“The Fascist conception of the State is all-embracing; outside of it no human or spiritual values can exist, much less have value. Thus understood, Fascism is totalitarian, and the Fascist State... makes its action felt throughout the length and breadth of the country by means of its corporate, social, and educational institutions, and all the political, economic, and spiritual forces of the nation.” —[Benito Mussolini, The Doctrine of Fascism \(1935\)](#)

“Why is fascism so commonly associated with genocide...? It is because it needs a unifying force powerful enough to sweep aside all resistance. The ‘us’ of fascism requires a ‘them’. The civic-minded moral majority participates willingly, assured that it is for the greater good. Something must be done. The doubters go along too, for their own safety. No wonder today’s authoritarian institutions know, as if instinctively, to whip up hysteria toward the newly minted class of deplorables, the anti-vaxxers and unvaccinated.” — Charles Eisenstein, [“Mob Morality and the Unvaxxed”](#)

## Discrimination

*The unjust or prejudicial treatment of different categories of people, especially on the grounds of ethnicity, age, sex, or disability.*

We are all too familiar with previously disallowed states of mandated inequality:

- Racial segregation (South Africa, American South)
- Gender discrimination (Women’s vote, Salem witch trials)
- Religious persecution (Jews, Protestants, Catholics, Muslims, etc.)
- Lack of accessibility for disabled (Social Darwinism)

The latest restrictions—based on an experimental medical procedure without fully informed consent—follow the familiar characteristic of all these forms of apartheid: a normative standard of “Fitness.”

It’s an apt concept, considering how everything in the new regime must serve its agenda. A litany of skewed statistics, a mumbo jumbo of priestly propaganda, a toxic brew of censorship and fake news, lies of omission and distortion... the only requirement is that every board-certified “fact” must Fit the Narrative.

“Today we live in a society in which spurious realities are manufactured by the media, by governments, by big corporations, by religious groups, political groups... So I ask, in my writing, What is real? Because unceasingly we are bombarded with pseudo-realities manufactured by very sophisticated people using very sophisticated electronic mechanisms... And it is an astonishing power: that of creating whole universes, universes of the mind. I ought to know. I do the same thing.” —Philip K. Dick

The narrative is the means to advance and justify the agenda. Universal vaccination is both the means and the end. The goals represent the gains to the fascist regime, the twin engines of corporate and state power:

1. Guarantee Profit (corporate)

2. Establish Control (state)
3. Eradicate Dissent (state)

The result is the reinforcement of the totalitarian regime, in this case global in scope, with its tentacles extending to every nation, region, organization and community. None are exempt, on pain of excommunication, exile, extortion, extinction.

The new global totalitarian program stands on six spider legs:

1. compliance (or not) registered in a central database
2. tech interface (5G/6G and biodigital nanotechnology)
3. social credit system to penalize noncompliance
4. regime-controlled media, social media, education
5. ongoing censorship and surveillance
6. ban of social and cultural gatherings of the minority

## **The Weapon of Primal Herd Fear**

2020:

- Every death was a Covid death.
- Set PCR test at 40 cycles to create false positives and call it covid.

2021:

- No deaths are a vaccine death.
- Set PCR test at 28 cycles to reduce cases and credit the vaccine.

[Charles Eisenstein](#) looks beneath the issues of "science" to more primal forces driving the human herd to the brink:

"The fear operating in the ostracism of the unvaxxed is mostly not fear of disease, though disease may be its proxy. The main fear, old as humanity, is of a social contagion. It is fear of association with the outcasts, coded as moral indignation.... In any society some people are especially zealous in enforcing group norms, values, rituals, and taboos. They may be controlling types, or they may simply care about the common good. They serve an important function when the norms and rituals are aligned with social and ecological health. But when corrupt forces hijack the norms through propaganda and the control of information, these good folks can become instruments of totalitarian control."

## **Hug a Human**

"So you can eat at that restaurant and I can't?"

Until now, our differences, in Western so-called democracies, have represented a healthy diversity. Our fundamental human rights enshrined in the American Constitution and

Canadian Charter of Rights and Freedoms have been held sacrosanct. No more. Our collective solidarity as democratic citizens has been sacrificed by our national and state/provincial leaders on the altar of a coerced medical experiment. Under the battle-tested fascist banner of “public safety,” even the Nuremberg Code is canceled.

Dissenters are demonized, segregated, discriminated against, excluded from normal social and cultural life. With the lockdowns we all got a taste of their prison-model solution. Now the good soldiers and virtuous among us will be rewarded with the illusions of freedom and safety, shielded from contamination with the infidels, the barbarians, the heathen, the unbelievers.

“The wild pig that prefers the farmer’s corn to the freedom of the forest soon find itself behind a locked gate.” —Julius Ruechel

A barrage of empty statistics paints a lie too big to fail over a canvas of inconvenient truths: that 99.85% of us were never in danger; that the “vaccine” is not a vaccine; that it will not prevent infection or transmission; that numbers of post-jab deaths and injuries are unprecedented; that safe alternative treatments are outlawed; and the one-and-only “cure” was engineered to force the human body a) to manufacture toxic spike proteins and b) to trigger a potentially lethal immune response.

What happened to “We are all in this together”?

What happened to natural herd immunity?

What happened to the rule of law?

What happened to critical thinking and minority dissent?

What happened to the doctors’ oath, to do no harm?

What happened to transparency and accountability?

What happened to the scientific method and open debate?

What happened to liberal democracy?

What happened to our Canadian values of tolerance, diversity, accessibility, inclusion?

On the lighter side, we can now look forward to some scenes familiar to students of uncensored history, or our few surviving old-growth humans:

- lunch counter sit-ins against discrimination
- red stars for the virtuous, yellow stars for the shunned
- tarring and feathering rabble-rousers
- masked vigilantes of the Pfizer Youth keeping our streets safe

-- separate restroom facilities for “Pure” and “Unclean”

Citizens of Earth, 2021, meet Alabama, 1961. Meet South Africa, 1981. Meet Palestine. Meet Tibet. Meet East Germany. Meet Guatemala, El Salvador, Nicaragua. Look in the mirror and see, if you dare, Rwanda, and the Residential Schools. See the punched and pepper-sprayed at Fairy Creek. Welcome to the Third World Order. Slaves—colonized, divided and conquered—bow now to your new masters, and offer your neck, your limbs, to chains.

**Sorry, scratch all that. Instead, hug a human.**

Funny thing is, we really are all in this together. Not to buy a bogus amulet for an overrated bug—but to recognize the healthy life force in each other, still shining with our common humanity.

## **Remedies, Redemption**

### *Solidarity*

- 1. Unity or agreement of feeling or action, especially among individuals with a common interest; mutual support within a group.*
- 2. An independent trade union movement in Poland that developed into a mass campaign for political change and inspired popular opposition to communist regimes across eastern Europe during the 1980s.*

In the waning days of the greater Soviet Union and its satellite states in Eastern Europe, Poland led the way out with its Solidarity movement. Progressive forces in the West historically have allied under the same banner with oppressed peoples the world over—from Palestine and Central America to Standing Rock and [Fairy Creek](#). The Civil Rights movement invited sympathizers from the North to join in the freedom marches. The time has come again to join in solidarity for health freedom.

- Picket and boycott all businesses complying with discrimination.
- Picket government buildings.
- Stand up for your **human rights** enshrined in your Constitution and the Nuremburg Code, which forbids **coerced medical experimentation**.
- Sign and share the petition to stop vaccine mandates and passports: [StopMedicalDiscrimination.org](https://www.stopmedicaldiscrimination.org)
- Stand together for freedom. Speak out for freedom.

“Currently the regime is manufacturing an illusion of consensus to use herd instinct as a means of control. But the moment we deprive the herd of the comfort of consensus, we will be in the driver's seat. Breaking the illusion of consensus is what will give us the power to force the herd to think for itself. That is why it is so important that the silent good people speak out.” —[Julius Ruechel](#)

Join us and sing our truth: We are healthy, we are human, we are free.

Yes, we are the free ones, looking at you in your cage.

We stand outside and watch, and wait. When will you join us?

Remember, your turn will come. Will you join us then, or now?

### *Fairy Creek Hologram*

1. Camp gets raided; media bus gets trapped behind seven-foot deep trench dug by RCMP backhoe.
2. A hundred forest defenders arrive and fill in trench, so bus can drive away.

### *Australia: Rubber Meets Road*

“Powers the Australian police have been given include:

- forcible entry into buildings
- preventing people from moving about
- quarantining people
- making people take tests and undergo medical treatment
- compelling people to give information”

—John Goss, [“Australia – On the Brink of Total Fascism”](#)

But...

[Australian Truck Drivers Vow To Block Every Major Highway In Radical Anti-Lockdown Strike](#)

See also: [Kit Knightly, “Australia is going full Fascist ...but resistance is growing”](#)

“We have to get connected... in a spiritual way; and that makes us invincible.... Never, ever give up.” —Reiner Fuellmich

### *Redemption*

“All I ever had:

Redemption songs...

These songs of freedom,

Songs of freedom.”

—Bob Marley

### **Key Links**

[Dr. Simone Gold, “The Truth About the Covid-19 Vaccine”](#)

[Reiner Fuellmich interviewed by Mike Adams: Covid crimes against humanity and the coming war crimes tribunals](#)

[Brandon Smith, "Why Do Some People Support Tyranny While Others Defy It?"](#)

[VCC Position Paper on Elections: Principles over Party](#)

[VCC Position Paper on Covid19 Vaccine Mandates and Exemptions](#)

# Turning for Home

*31 August 2021*

## **On Family Trees, Marginalized**

This is not about racism, or ancestral lineage. It's our kinship with trees, and what that tells us about any other family, tribe, or species; any Other: Not Like Us. The other is the faceless face of our primal fear, of the unknown.

What is known is our fear response: from war and mob violence, to cowering obedience. To slake the fear, badges of rank and title are conferred on the alpha who exterminates the most "others." Social engineers stand by studying, how to improve the next media-message, to trigger whatever response is further required.

Meanwhile, standing watch, between the highway and the houses, is a thin margin of trees. No more than two or three wide, modest size, with sparse underbrush. They make no comment as I pass, on foot. Or I cannot hear them over the swish of tires, the hum of wires.

These treefolk, too, are Others, survivors in the margins. Grateful to be still alive, to breathe island air and host a few desperate birds—who are part of those family trees, and their subjugation, on display as the inheritors of their kind.

Speaking of wildlife, farther down the road, beside a solid wood fence, lies the carcass of a deer, victim of hit and run. Fur whitened with lime, it grins up with a desiccated grimace, a reminder of life's fate in the slim margin between the fast lane and the high wall.

In the next chapter in human history, where do we draw the line to "Other"?

How does the land begin to be divided—and how does that end?

Do we consider the ground the line is drawn on to be sacred?

Some of us know how to do this. Some, that is, who are still with us from the whole family tree.

Some of us got here by their lightness of being and not by the weight of their spurs.

Some got here the hard way, in order to show us the longer story of what it takes to survive, in a much bigger picture than "history" or even "human."

This is the next chapter in being human. To look beyond the uniform, the weaponry, the fatal and murderous pride. Naked, perhaps, we can start to get a glimpse of where we came from, who we are, and where we fit with each other's fundamental facts, masquerades notwithstanding.



Once there, in the infinite diversity of the natural human being, we might begin to imagine seeing the natural world, and each other, in the way of the indigenous, mystic, or ecologist, child or poet—not as “Other,” but as “Another.”

## **On Equity and Inclusion**

Recently on a Facebook thread following this post...

... a Jewish person took offense to the comparison, and then the silliness began.

I jumped into the fray: “Surely we can find common cause against fascism everywhere it rears its offensive head?”

A young wokester responded with the following mini-lecture from her favorite “equity and inclusion strategist”:

me: “What a great example of gaslighting as a strategy to further divide victims of oppression. None have a monopoly on virtuous victimhood. The solution is not for marginalized subgroups to attack each other, but to find solidarity and mutual support in fighting all the forms of oppression against humanity.”

she/her: “You as a privileged old white male have no perspective on oppression.”

me: “When I am discriminated against, I am marginalized. Skin color is not the only criterion.”

she/her: “Not eating at a restaurant is trivial, and in this case, denying you that privilege is justified.”

me: “Now we're getting silly, First, you, white, say that I, white, cannot comment on the perspective of an oppressed person. Then when I say I am oppressed, you say that is justice. Note: Lunch counter sit-ins were not just about lunch.”

Young white privileged female flees into cyberspace, deleting her comments on the way out.

## **On Torches and Pitchforks**

As polite Canadians and privileged Americans we are not used to the burden of social activism. We'd prefer to play by the rules, as we were instructed from day one of our school-regimented and media-indoctrinated youth. With government overreach tearing apart the tissue of our everyday lives, however, and meanwhile legislatures on hold and the legal system overwhelmed, we are left with no recourse but the proverbial torches and pitchforks. Here are a few examples of grassroots action and personal courage in speaking out against tyranny:

[Trudeau hounded out of neighborhoods](#)

[San Diego school board called out by angry blonde “Mama Bear”](#)

[Tactics against tyrants](#)

[Police of conscience against vaccine mandates in the workplace](#)

[Former FDA bigwig breaks silence](#)

## **On Community Health Advice from our Island Trustees**

A post appeared in our island news exchange addressed to the community, signed by members of the local government, urging all citizens to take the job, for all the usual suspect reasons.

Freshly inspired by some of the local activism cited above, I felt compelled to respond:

*Dear Trustees,*

*I am appalled by your recent post in the Salt Spring Exchange urging Salt Springers to undergo an experimental medical procedure with amply documented harms: for example, already causing more verified deaths than all vaccines combined over the last thirty years (VAERS); not to mention the expert testimony regarding serious potential for even greater long-term harm.*

*If you are not aware of such harms or expert testimony, you have no business steering your community down that road. If you are aware, then I wonder what coercion you are under to take such a stand, and what legal protections you expect to shield yourselves from liability... not to mention, the reservations of your own conscience.*

*The same goes for the Covid measures in general. Again, you must be aware by now of the miniscule harm to society of this virus (which has never been isolated), compared to the demonstrable harms in far greater measure from masking, distancing, and lockdowns.*

*If you truly want to serve your community and advocate for public health, please expand your research past government and big pharma talking points (actually proven lies and dangerous misinformation), and help us resume our lives and businesses with our natural and constitutional rights and freedoms (and natural immunity) intact.*

## **Turn for Home**

the end of the road  
out past the last encampment  
we remember home

the quiet harbor  
lies within reach, beckoning—  
here we make our stand.

# It Can't Happen Here

7 September 2021

*"It Can't Happen Here* is a 1935 dystopian political novel by American author Sinclair Lewis. It describes the rise of a US dictator similar to how Adolf Hitler gained power." — Wikipedia

## The Modern Myth

We in the "civilized, modern" world hold bemused judgement of more "primitive" and even our own ancient Classical societies for their naïve belief in myths. Yet today our official society, at least, is bounded by walls of thought and discourse, its foundations of belief and behavior dependent upon "new, improved!" mythologies. The dominant one in our time—dominant to the point of a sudden totalitarian global world order—is the Myth of Covid.

The entire mythos is a fabric of lies, tissue thin yet of infinite stretchability to cover all sub-societies, all nations, colors and creeds. All, that is, but the few dissenters (Burundi, Tanzania, Haiti) whose leaders are promptly replaced before the infection of their dissension spreads. The tissue of lies remains intact because all the institutions of society are already aligned to echo the dominant worldview and vision.

At birth, most enter this world through the medical institution. Boys are sliced and all are jabbed, then parked in front of boob-tubes (the nickname no coincidence), and shipped off to student factories. The media, the sciences, the government, the military all reinforce a narrow paradigm tailored to their own perpetual rule. Even the arts, to the extent they are sponsored and subsidized, censored or coopted for other institutional interests, fall prey to the bounded mythos of the society.

Of course since myths embody archetypes, there is room for dissent in the bigger picture. It's just that these contrarian views are consigned to the margins, or outside the bounds of permissible expression. Its adherents are branded as dangerous misfits, mocked as loonies, or targeted as evil threats to the established order.

In this historic light, it should be no surprise how the dictatorship of the majority in the Covid Myth is playing out. As usual, the sanctified majority is itself a creation of the mythmaking machine of the self-appointed gods of the WHO and WEF. Today the only thing separating us from the Inquisition or the Witch Hunt is the global scope of the current scorched-earth zeitgeist.

Canada's Prime Minister Justin Trudeau has cast down the gauntlet to those crying "Tyranny!" by calling an election, to prove whether his presumed majority is real or fake. But then, following last year's debacle south of the border, the purported outcome may be no proof at all, just more myth.

## The Election Myth

“We are at the end of a five-thousand-year-plus historical process during which human society grew in scale while it abandoned the early indigenous wisdom councils and communal decision-making. Power was centralized in the hands of increasingly specialised ‘elites’ and experts’ who not only failed to achieve all they promised but used secrecy and the control of information to deceive the public into allowing them to retain power over community resources that they ultimately looted.” —Robert David Steele ([died 30 August 2021](#))

Democratic elections, like science, have lost their luster as credible institutions, and fallen in status to tools and weapons in a rigged game. Manipulated at every level—from candidate selection, financing, polling, debate management, and vote counting—results invariably trend toward a real dictatorship of a fake majority.

The virtual majority is guaranteed underneath the election cycle by a toxic formula of lifelong indoctrination by schools and media. Back in the day, it was referred to as “The Silent Majority.” More recently, any populist opposition has been described as “Deplorable,” and lately the threat level has been escalated to the status of “[Domestic Terrorist](#).”

When the Big Lie is promulgated and swallowed whole by the masses, the Dictatorship of the Majority has been installed. Hitler and his chief propagandist Joseph Goebbels mastered it; and the boy king George Bush, triumphant after the false-flag success of 9/11, nailed its motto: “You’re either with us, or you’re with the terrorists.”

## **Corruption and Politicization**

Corruption in government, once hidden in corporate lobbying and backroom deals, is exposed to view when partisan policy overrules science. We see examples currently in both Canada and the US. South of the border, top FDA execs have quit under political pressure overriding scientific concerns over vaccine safety. Vice President Kamala Harris, when Trump was still in charge, boasted she wouldn’t take his vaccine, but now her government mandates it. Likewise in BC, Premier John Horgan has ignored the recommendations of the panel he commissioned regarding protection of Old Growth forests. Science has become nothing but a fake credential to stamp on a predetermined policy.

“Two senior FDA officials who have overseen decades of mass vaccinations have now finally reached the end of their tolerance for crimes against humanity. They resigned earlier this week, citing the astonishing fact that the White House, CDC and UN have conspired to lock the FDA out of vaccine approval decisions, bypassing FDA regulatory authority and pushing vaccines for political reasons that have no scientific basis. —[Mike Adams](#)

see also: [The FDA’s Credibility Problem](#), by former Assistant FDA Commissioner Emily Miller,

and [Scandal Behind the FDA “Fake Approval” of Pfizer Jab](#).

## Groupthink and the Times Colonist

Last week I attended the largest “Freedom Rally” to date in BC’s capital city, Victoria. Previous rallies were small by world standards, and it seemed the citizens of La-La Land were just too comfortable, too privileged, too woke, too aged, too... well, Victorian, to be expected to challenge their own blessed boss nanny, Chief Health Officer Bonnie Henry, despite her dictatorial orders shuttering small business, choking off culture, masking children and making Victoria itself a lifeless shell of its former self. Then came the looming promise of vaccine (*sic*) passports.

The rally was energized and positive, loud but polite, affirmative and supportive of unity. A long line of speakers at the open mic expressed solidarity with health care workers and other employees threatened with job loss; advocated “My Body, My Choice” for everyone; invoked the Canadian Charter of Rights and Freedoms and the [Nuremberg Code](#) forbidding medical experimentation without informed consent. Police presence was inconspicuous and respectful. Traffic on the adjoining streets was full of appreciative honking.

Two days later, the city’s mainline rag, the *Times Colonist*, ran a defamatory hit piece worthy of the Third Reich. An entire page was devoted to demonizing and dehumanizing the protesters. Leading the charge was *TC* editor and publisher Dave Obee, whose editorial piece, “Let’s support health-care workers, not the mob,” filled the top third of the page. In the middle, a cartoon depicted a clutch of uglified misfits overseen by two indignant hospital workers. Bringing up the rear was a unanimous chorus of eight letter-writers not chosen to fairly represent the constituency or readership, but only to echo the one-sided diatribe of the headline screed, premised on the falsehood that the “protests... were aimed at health-care workers across the province.”

Fact-check: The protests were organized by health care workers themselves ([Canadian Frontline Nurses](#)), threatened with an end to jobs and careers if they refused the mandated jab. The crowds came to support those essential workers in their duty to save lives. No matter. To the cheerleaders of government by decree, it’s not facts that count, but only slogans to whip up further fear, obedience, and repression.

Here are a few more morsels from Obee’s bitter feast of abuse:

“We need to drown out the ignorant mob of those opposed to public health measures.... the voices of those who are, through ignorance or anger, hurting the entire community.... Those who claim to be fighting for freedom are trying to take it from us.... Thuggish... braying fools... stupid... quack theories... uglier and more aggressive... bullies.”

More Orwell-speak on display, when those forcing mandates are deemed heroes, and those championing freedom are labeled bullies.

Finally, a telling opinion surfaced that represents a deeper phenomenon eating away at the very foundations of the *Times Colonist*’s perception as a thought leader:

“Our photographer... was called an ‘enemy of the people’ when he tried to cover an anti-everything protest.”

## “Enemy of the People”

Nowadays, for all its faults, the internet and social media have enabled the masses to wake up to the scam, to the point where a healthy [majority of US voters agree the media is “truly the enemy of the people.”](#)

“To be precise, Rasmussen found that 58% of likely U.S. voters at least somewhat agree with the statement that the media are ‘truly the enemy of the people,’ including 34% who ‘strongly agree.’ Thirty-six percent don’t agree, including 23% who ‘strongly disagree.’ Fully 76 percent of Republicans and 61 percent of independents agreed.” —[Newsbusters](#)

## [Horse-Paste Hooey](#) or [ShadowVax](#): The Sellout of Rolling Stone

Exhibit A in the sellout of a once progressive and independent media is *Rolling Stone*. With its iconic masthead recalling the revolutionary 1960s, the magazine now shills for the establishment with transparently fake news, notably a shoddy hit piece on the effective and therefore outlawed Covid treatment ivermectin. The same story was run on multiple mainstream media outlets, often verbatim, without an ounce of fact checking. In effect, we can say that Rolling Stone was a [superspreader of fake news about ivermectin](#).

This story is key because ivermectin, as a real prevention and cure, is consigned to the shadows of the fake prevention and cure, the misnamed vax. But as any Jungian analyst will tell you, the shadow cannot stay buried forever. It will rise again.

“Malcom X once called the media ‘the most powerful entity on the earth.’ They have, he said, “the power to make the innocent guilty and to make the guilty innocent, and that’s power. Because they control the minds of masses”. Today, that power is now infused with the power of the world’s biggest tech and social media companies. Together social and traditional media have the power to make a medicine that has saved possibly millions of lives during the current pandemic disappear from the conversation. When it is covered, it’s almost always in a negative light. Some media organizations, including the [NY Times](#), have even prefaced mention of the word ‘ivermectin’—a medicine that has done so much good over its 40-year lifespan that its creators were awarded the Nobel Prize for Medicine in 2015 — with the word ‘controversial.’

“Ignored by British leaders and media, Lawrie convened the day-long streaming BIRD conference—British Ivermectin Recommendation Development—with more than sixty researchers and doctors from the U.S., Canada, Mexico, England, Ireland, Belgium, Argentina, South Africa, Botswana, Nigeria, Australia, and Japan. They evaluated the drug using the full ‘evidence-to-decision framework’ that is ‘the gold standard tool for developing clinical practice guidelines’ used by the WHO, and reached the conclusion that Ivermectin should blanket the world.”

—[“I Don’t Know of a Bigger Story in the World” Right Now Than Ivermectin: NY Times Best-Selling Author](#) (Posted on [May 25, 2021](#) by [Nick Corbishley](#))

## Social Media Echo Chambers

### *Canadian Pledge of Allegiance*

*I pledge allegiance to the CBC, and to the corporations for which it stands, one world order under Covid, invisible and invincible, with liberty and justice denied all.*

For many on both sides of the Covid issue, our beliefs and positions are unchanged over the last year and a half. Experienced skeptics suspected fraud from the outset, reconfirmed with every forewarned edict dismissed as “conspiracy theory.” Every facet of the operative myth has been disproven by reputable independent study, shedding light on the lab leak, ivermectin, PCR fraud, asymptomatic spread, effect of lockdowns, toxicity of masks, psychological harm to children, rising suicides, “overwhelmed hospitals,” “flatten the curve,” “safe and effective.”

Some know instinctively—like the indigenous guys renting my house in 2001, on hearing the news about 9/11. They knew. It didn’t take them researching later testimony of the Architects and Engineers for 9/11 Truth. They knew from their own experience the motives of government, a soulless creature who speaks with an infamous forked tongue.

On the ruling side, some retreat inside a cauldron of anger, fueled by the flame of myth. Once the story is set, the facts are settled, and that’s that. The slogan is the truth and the whole truth, and to disagree is to be a “truth-denier.” When the medium itself, like Twitter or Facebook, selectively stifles dissent and only allows for traded memes or the canned speeches of videogame avatars, there is no context, no human face, no heartfelt resonance, no care.

Debates continue to rage by virtue-seeking chatsters engaging in endless battles of online covid chess. On one side, even those proclaiming their open-mindedness continue to cite only “trusted” sources: CBC, BBC, WaPo, NYT, AP, Reuters. Skeptics embrace the denigrated platforms of Bitchute, Rumble, Telegram, Gab. It boils down to the archetypal choice of [uniformity](#) or diversity of information. Supporting an [oligarchic](#) agenda, or favoring independent expert commentary and science.

The medium is the message. A policy of discrimination (vax pass) is embodied also in the unfair media landscape itself. The same paradigm applies: top down hierarchy, class division. Winner takes all. In or out. Pure versus Unclean. [Blue checked versus Censored](#). Allowed to travel and shop, versus barred from entry. Content disseminated worldwide, versus [deplatformed](#) and [criminalized](#).

“The journalist does the math: if he or she opposes the official version, their stories will go straight on the spike and their jobs will quickly follow.” —Philip Kraske, [Why Do Journalists Hate 9-11 Truthers?](#)

In such a one-sided politicized landscape, we are back to White versus Black (or substitute Jewish, BIPOC, or political target of your choice). The evil strategy is clear: Milk the majority of their virtue-juice by demonizing a minority.

In short, as the [architects of the Covid Myth foretold](#), "[amp the media hype](#)," branding any contrary views as "[Extremely Dangerous to Our Democracy](#)." Watch the presstitutes in action:



# The Day After Fascism

13 September 2021.

Today BC begins implementing “vaccine passports,” AKA [medical apartheid](#). Already the [UK has decided to revoke that tyrannical measure](#)... temporarily. Will Bonnie (BC Health Officer Dr. Henry) buckle too? She means to test us, first. The UK official, likewise, added they would keep it in their [winter plans](#), just in case.

Our only answer, there will be no next time. There is no more case. *You're fired.*

Across the Southern US, stadiums full are chanting, [“Fuck Joe Biden.”](#) The house of cards is feeling the earth tremor. Hands are tightening on the mic. The teleprompter has stalled, stuck on “Fear! Obey!”

Dr. Tony “Faust” Fauci flails before an honest journalist asking why those with natural immunity to the virus should get vaxxed; says he has [no “firm answer.”](#)

Evidence mounts to undermine the psyop, the “pandemic of the unvaccinated” mantra of Bonnie Henry, Joe Biden, and the rest of the WHO pecking order. The suppressed truth continues to emerge, that [“Vaccine Injuries from COVID-19 Shots Fill Hospitals.”](#)

While sleepy Joe whines he is “losing patience,” Former Defense Intelligence Agency head General Michael Flynn weighs in on the pulse of the people: [“Americans are tired of all the lies.”](#) Governor Ron DeSantis gives the finger to Biden’s forced jab, stating [“In Florida, we will fight back.”](#)

Prime Minister Justin Trudeau at every stop is hounded by enraged citizens hurling abuse and even pitching gravel at the schoolyard bully to drive him away. But he skips along, hoping that the aptly named [Rebel News bombshell leak won't go viral: a list of 1500+ news outlets and reporters bribed with \\$61 million before the election](#), to give the PM a favorable slant.

What the Great Resetters really want, with their single-minded propaganda push, is for us subservient humans to “stay afraid and stay apart”—pseudo-connected across the social media divide, with its built-in digital distance, loss of personal contact, reduction of heart to a tiny emoji.

Undeterred, we gather in growing numbers to attest: coercion is not compassion, it’s cruelty. We are taking our lives back. And by the way, fake news? Just keep it coming: it’s just more evidence of your corruption. [Justice will be served, one way or another](#). In the meantime...

## Finding Common Ground

This watershed week was marked by a nationwide special issue of the venerable magazine of natural alternatives, [Common Ground](#), with an impressive lineup of articles by top-notch

experts and commentators on every principal aspect of the mass Covid delusion. Publisher and founder Joseph Roberts sparks the fireworks with this blistering introduction:

The rest of the lineup can be accessed from the following links:

- [Daniel Ellsberg & Edward Snowden, a conversation: Propaganda, surveillance and corporatism vs. democracy](#)
- [Trudeau, UBC, Big Pharma, vaccine pathway connection. Where covid came from and who funded its creation – David Martin](#)
- [Trusted News Initiative \(TNI\) censors top health experts – Elizabeth Woodworth](#)
- [What works and what doesn't when it comes to masks – Chris Schaefer](#)
- [Government data exposes pandemic lies – UBC scientist](#)
- [Dispatches from the Vaccine Wars: Fighting for Human Freedom During the Great Reset – Amy Newhook](#)
- [Are vaccinations causing high excess mortality in British Columbia – Alex Posoukh](#)
- [Finding the Courage to Break the Spell – Julius Ruechel](#)
- [Say No to Medical Apartheid – Ted Kuntz](#)
- [Huxley's Brave New World had Soma. What's Canada's? – Joseph Roberts](#)

### **Media hype: Disinformation masquerading as trusted facts**

In my own attempts to come to grips with this global crisis, I find the lynchpin for the whole operation is the complicit mass media. Even before the misnamed pandemic, key media players were recruited to advance the top-down agenda. [David Martin's patent research](#) has uncovered revealing admissions about the need for media “hype” to counter public hesitancy:

‘In 2014 the veterinarian, Peter Daszak, who ran EcoHealth Alliance, the company that has been criticized for its role in laundering NIAID funds to the Wuhan Institute of Virology... said at a public meeting:

“We need the public to accept a medical countermeasure for a pan-corona virus vaccine?... “We need the media to create the hype and we need to use the hype to our advantage. Investors will follow if they see profit at the end of a process.”

‘And if we in fact have the perpetrators of this crime telling us that they are going to do the crime, why are we left sitting agape in 2020 or 2021, going “Oh man, that just sounds like a conspiracy”.

‘Well, it sounds like a conspiracy because it is a criminal conspiracy. It is a racketeering conspiracy meant to harm and destroy human life.’

Elizabeth Woodworth follows Martin’s lead with the media exposé, [COVID-19 and the shadowy “Trusted News Initiative”: How TNI methodically censors top world public health experts.](#) The article sheds light on the central control mechanism put in place to dupe the masses.

‘This network has outrageously conceived and conveyed a “monopoly of legitimate information.”... Since early in the COVID-19 pandemic, which according to the World Health Organization kills only 0.23% of those infected, enormous fear and panic have been fuelled by the hourly drumbeat of a “one-voice” media.

‘An international process of editorial standardization has delivered unprecedented news coverage of the monopolized message:

- The pandemic threatens the survival of all humanity
- There is no therapy to cure the sick
- It is necessary to confine the whole population, and
- The delivery will come only from a vaccine.

...

‘The initial Trusted News partners in attendance were the European Broadcasting Union (EBU), Facebook, *Financial Times*, First Draft, Google, *The Hindu*, and *The Wall Street Journal*... The media partners [then] expanded to include Twitter, Microsoft, Associated Press, Agence France-Presse, Reuters... the BBC, CBC/Radio-Canada, Microsoft and *The New York Times* – with a mandate to identify non-authorized news stories for suppression.

...

‘In “untangling the true from the false”, untrained media personnel have censored the following prominent professors and researchers with outstanding publication histories and conflict-of-interest-free credentials.

- Dr. Jay Bhattacharya, epidemiologist, Stanford University
- Dr. Sunetra Gupta, infectious disease epidemiologist, Oxford Univ.
- Dr. Martin Kulldorff, epidemiologist, Harvard
- Dr. Robert W. Malone, inventor of mRNA technology platform
- Dr. Peter A. McCullough, former Vice-Chair Int. Med., Baylor Univ.
- Dr. Didier Raoult, microbiologist and director, IHU Méditerranée Infection; Professor at Aix Marseille Université

- Dr. Harvey A. Risch, Prof. Epid., Yale School of Public Health
- Dr. Knut M. Wittkowski, biometrician, 20-year head, biostatistics/epid., Rockefeller University
- Dr. Michael Yeadon, former VP of respiratory research, Pfizer'

The entire campaign hinges on a false risk-benefit analysis (or squelching any such analysis) comparing the windfall genetic experiment (“vaccine”) with natural alternative treatments. The early suppression of safe, effective and cheap treatments such as ivermectin continue to this day, despite compelling evidence (cited in this [Open Letter to Dr. Bonnie Henry, Adrian Dix, and Premier John Horgan](#)):

‘The negative spin being put on Ivermectin by mainstream media, that it is only used in horses, is not true. These statements being made about Ivermectin are malicious and false, as it has been safely and effectively used for years in humans. In 2015 William C. Campbell, emeritus research fellow at Drew University in Madison, New Jersey and Satoshi Omura, professor emeritus at Kitasato University in Japan, jointly received one half of the Nobel Prize for their work with Ivermectin that was discovered in 1975 and approved for safe use in humans in 1987. In delivering his Nobel Prize lecture on December 7, 2015, Dr. Campbell confirmed the safety and effectiveness of using Ivermectin in humans, and noted that part of the ground breaking research was done in partnership with the WHO, the World Bank, and others. It was noted that because of its excellent safety profile and broad spectrum of activity, Ivermectin was catalogued by the World Health Organization as an essential medicine and is regarded by many as a “magic bullet” for global health.’

Yet despite the systematic censorship, there is hope the tide may be turning, as the authors go on to note: “On February 9, 2021, the chairman of the Tokyo Medical Association, Haruo Ozaki, announced that Ivermectin seemed to be effective at stopping Covid 19 and publicly recommended that all doctors in Japan immediately begin using Ivermectin to treat Covid 19.”

Meanwhile, the marketing slogan for the fauxine, “Safe and effective,” continues to run afoul of the medical facts, as widely reported only in the independent media.

‘With over 13,000 reports to the CDC about death from the COVID-19 vaccines, COVID-19 vaccines now have the highest death rate of any vaccines in history. Indeed, the average total vaccine deaths reported each year to the CDC, before COVID-19, was a grand total of a little more than 100 a year. In other words, the COVID-19 vaccines have approximately 100 times more reports of death per year than the average reports for all other vaccines combined. In the past, individual vaccines have been taken off the market for as little as 12 to 50 reported deaths. COVID-19 vaccine deaths are catastrophic and, worst yet, reported deaths reflect only a small fraction of actual vaccine deaths in the community.’ —[Dr. Peter Breggin with Dr. Peter McCullough](#)

'As of July, the combined adverse vaccine reaction databases of the US, EU, and UK reported more than 5 million adverse reactions and 40,000 deaths. This information until recently was available on Google, but Google now hides it, and a search only pulls up Big Pharma propaganda that adverse reactions are "rare." In other words, the accomplices to murder at Google disavow the official adverse reaction reporting systems and suppress them for "spreading misinformation." —Paul Craig Roberts, ["Why is Biden Mandating a Vaccine That Does Not Protect Against Covid?"](#)

Woodworth concludes her study of media manipulation with the following appeal to our democratic principles and justice to come: "The efforts now underway to completely suppress positive data associated with early-onset treatment prospects such as ivermectin or the squelching of any discussion of vaccine safety issues is completely unacceptable in a civilized, democratic market-based society. Those perpetuating such offenses are in fact on the wrong side of history."

The whole point of mass media persuasion has been to create an unstoppable force of **Groupthink**, by which a brainwashed majority would support the hijack of democratic principles, national sovereignty, and individual rights and liberties. And not only consent, but then willingly enlist to coerce the rest of the population to comply. This was a brilliant, if insidious plan, and it has worked almost to perfection.

'Groupthink is a psychological phenomenon that occurs within a group of people in which the desire for harmony or conformity in the group results in an irrational or dysfunctional decision-making outcome. Cohesiveness, or the desire for cohesiveness, in a group may produce a tendency among its members to agree at all costs. This causes the group to minimize conflict and reach a consensus decision without critical evaluation.

...

'Groupthink requires individuals to avoid raising controversial issues or alternative solutions, and there is loss of individual creativity, uniqueness and independent thinking. The dysfunctional group dynamics of the "ingroup" produces an "illusion of invulnerability" (an inflated certainty that the right decision has been made). Thus the "ingroup" significantly overrates its own abilities in decision-making and significantly underrates the abilities of its opponents (the "outgroup"). Furthermore, groupthink can produce dehumanizing actions against the "outgroup":

—[Wikipedia](#)

Fortunately, fooling *almost* all of the people, and coercing *almost* all of the rest, is not good enough to succeed. Totalitarianism by definition must have total control; but of course that is an impossible dream to achieve, as the human spirit will not lie down for long.

## **Just Say No. It's Time to Grow Up.**

In this time of revolutionary ferment verging on civil war, there are two imperatives:

1. **Just say no** to forced vaccination, fascist coercion, totalitarian rule.

2. **Just say no** to the totalitarian's favorite tease, the temptation of violence.

Violence is the very essence of government, which seeks a monopoly on its weapons and exclusive right to its use, without liability or accountability. Witness the raw police brutality against the peaceful Fairy Creek land defenders; or worse, the disappearance of dissenters as the policy of choice in, for example, Columbia, Guatemala, Bolivia, East Timor... right or left, it makes no difference... it could be Hitler or Stalin, fascist Argentina or communist Cambodia. George Bush or Justin Trudeau. Countless violent revolutions only seeded new repressive and violent regimes.

Not everyone opposed to violence is an absolute pacifist. The middle ground holds the principle of nonaggression: reserving the righteous use of violence to "true self-defense." Note: beware of the Catholic Church's St. Augustine and his imperial justifications known as "the just war" doctrine.

[True self-defense](#) is self-evident on a human scale, as any schoolyard brawl will demonstrate simply. Forget the abstruse appeals to almighty geopolitics, a la [Madeleine Albright, on 500,000 Iraq deaths: "It was worth it."](#) Forget the virtual paradise of transhumanism, just the latest greatest "[ideological fiction](#)" ([Hannah Arendt](#)). Forget the blunt chestbumping of a Bush ("Mission Accomplished") or the cheeky confession of a homicidal [Hillary, between laughs: "We came, we saw, he died."](#) Nonaggressive self-defense rests on the underlying value of voluntarism, as Thrive producer Foster Gamble explains:

Luckily, since we inhabit a creative adventure, we're not locked into predetermined responses to state violence, like so many videogame soldiers or hive-mind automatons. We don't have to choose violent rebellion or passive acquiescence. There is an appropriate act of liberation for each one of us to discover and undertake, on the strength of our history and our infinite, localized, personal creativity, inspired and conspired.

Gene Sharp of the Albert Einstein Institution has compiled extensive research on strategies and tactics of nonviolent action, notably in his official "Color Revolution" handbook (2002/2010), [From Dictatorship to Democracy \(free PDF for online viewing or download\)](#). The book distills in less than 100 pages the essentials from his earlier master work, the three-volume *Politics of Nonviolent Action* (1973/2020). Drawing from the long and broad history of nonviolent struggles, Sharp provides theory and strategy, planning and action steps, and most notably, an outline of 198 methods of nonviolent action, in the following categories:

- Nonviolent protest and persuasion (formal statements, symbolic public acts,...)
- Social and economic noncooperation (various boycotts and strikes,...)
- Political noncooperation (civil disobedience, refusing to enforce govt. edicts,...)
- Nonviolent intervention (sit-in, hunger strike, guerilla theatre, selective patronage,...)

And yes, you can forget that Sharp's work was co-opted by the US regime itself to foment the Arab Spring and Eastern European "color revolutions" and train its leaders. Even Nonviolence got weaponized, go figure.

That disingenuous co-optation only confirms the value of nonviolent action as a practical strategy. Even the powers-that-be recognize its effectiveness in the arena where it matters most: public opinion. They just use it covertly, another limb of the octopus of control. So regime-change battles are staged, to achieve the result or convey the right narrative, and the media handles the rest.

In the plandemic war on an invisible enemy forever, the script has been inverted. The rulers are all, "Be kind and be safe," while the rabble are hurling abuse and (for now) small stones. The problem, as always, lies with the media. When their blather wears thin, the rage from below will grow. Will it be a volcano, or a steady glow of truth and justice for the fate of the perpetrators, and a chalice of compassion and healing for our co-sufferers?

'There are a thousand ways to beat a bully by not giving him what he wants, control. This isn't about the vaccine. It never was. The only public health crisis now is a public mental health crisis.

'The people who've been broken by the COVID-9/11 terror campaign have their own issues to work out. They can be forgiven their terror but it's time for the grown-ups to talk. The children can be excused from the table.

'So, the opposite of their hysteria is needed. They don't need a punch in the mouth, they need therapy. No more negotiating with facts. They are immune to facts.

'What they are not immune to is a quiet, dismissive, if not exasperated, "No." The kind of quiet disappointment my father used to shame me into maturation.

'Just exude, "No." Because their only recourse then is more violence. And every act of violence delegitimizes them further.'

—Tom Luongo, [Quietly Say "No" to Joe Biden's Call for Civil War](#)

Also see:

Charles Eisenstein, [The Sacrificial King](#)

Clif High's [deep dive to the bottom of the hive](#)

[Vaccine Choice Canada's top news digest](#)

[Quarantine Reading List](#)

# A Human Dictionary

*21 September 2021*

The rise of resistance to the controlling agenda is heartwarming, inspiring, and unprecedented, to match the scale of the global operation against humanity. We have reached that fork in the road where enough have awakened to the enormity of the crimes, and now solutions are called for—organic as well as legal. As we name the causes of our oppression, whether overt or internalized, we find keys to our liberation. The trick now is to match each key with its corresponding lock: a solution.

A useful map of the human being is provided by the [chakra system](#). Each of the seven centers moving up the spine represents a step in evolution; growing from the root, in the earth, to the crown, in the cosmos. In that life journey, in this dualistic matrix we call reality, we feel emotions characteristic of each level.

Our life stories are remarkable for their tension: between limitation and desire; or opposition and success. Today's universal life story pits an engineered collective force against individual integrity and self-determination. Former private struggles pale by comparison, yet they coexist and are intensified by those shared tribulations. Consider the emotional choice we have at each chakra, what you might think of as a frequency of feeling, with a quality of tension between a negative and positive charge:

1. anger < > energy
2. impatience < > excitement
3. indignation < > esteem
4. grief < > empathy
5. disappointment < > ecstasy
6. anxiety < > appreciation of beauty
7. emptiness < > joy, calm

As [drummers](#) like to say, “The map is not the territory.” Still, maps can be useful, especially if we have lost our way between polarities and need new bearings.

The [chakra system map linked above](#) is an amalgam of many diverse systems using the seven-fold structure of wholeness. It's a handy way to organize and refer to a set of key words that affirm life and embody positive attributes for healing. Against “full-spectrum dominance” by the [global predators](#), we harvest a rainbow of incantatory charms favored by Creation.



7	cosmos	frequency	purpose	inner peace	resonance	self-actualization
6	world	power	insight	harmony	integrity	self-esteem
5	community	economy	art	beauty	expression	respect
4	relationship	status	compassion	love	enterprise	affection
3	politics	class	will	freedom	neighborhood	belonging
2	family	tribe	home	health	household	security
1	body	sex	nature	survival	habitat	life

This “human dictionary” is not a dictionary in the normal sense, where each word is provided a definition. Rather you can supply your own meaningful definition for each term; or you can intuitively grasp its meaning. Add it to your preppers’ list as a ring of emotional and spiritual keys to keep on hand along with fire starter, duct tape, rice and bottled water.

*Footnote:* I will leave the more extensive mapping to master cartographer Ken Wilber, whose *Brief History of Everything* unpacks his [Integral theory](#) of meta-knowledge. Closer to the topic at hand, here's another helpful glossary for conscious action, from [Martin Geddes](#):

The following are some additional linguistic tools to pack in our survival kits, to help us navigate this matrix of crisis, challenge and opportunity.

### **Problem keywords**

The causes of our condition are many and few, outside and within. Choosing a target is trendy: left-brain, evil, psychopaths, Illuminati, CCP, control freaks, fascists, technocrats, aliens, AI, dualism, materialism, Borg, hive mind, [the Bug](#)... Facing our own complicity comes next. And finally, how did things come to be this way?

### **Solution keywords**

The keys, it turns out, are not guaranteed to fit the locks of liberation. Maybe the locks are controlled remotely. Maybe they’re rusted from disuse, or corroded from toxic rain. And this was supposed to be the good part? Have heart, there are ways to slip through chains and watch walls tumble, and empires lose definition and fade into shadows again. Look, for example, for the following daily supplements: *right-brain, nature, stillness, empathy, empty, open, intuition, potential, rest, witness, oneness, timeless...*

### **Alternative timeline**

Some point to a metaphysical escape from our planetary tension, [a second earth](#) or parallel dimension, a religious rapture or a quantum alternative timeline. The keys to this realm—call it Narnia or Oz, Utopia or Shangri-La—I suspect are: *resonance, vibration, frequency*. New Agers are at home here, aligning with the highest good. Grounding and connecting with the earth. Visualizing and manifesting the reality we desire. Near-death survivor Brian Scott has branded a movement, “the [Reality Revolution](#).” As one practitioner describes the

emotional map to get there: “Focusing on the end, living only into that imagined end... It's every day, all day, things lining up, as long as I stay patient, excited, follow my heart, and keep my focus on what I want as if it's here and feels normal to me.”

### **Altered definitions**

The English language itself, ever resistant to top-down efforts to control it, is under concerted attack now to weaponize key terms. The so-called *antifascist* and *woke* campaign for political *correctness*, perversely twisting those key words, is a living definition of the word “oxymoron,” too brazen even for the “workers’ paradise” of Soviet Russia or George Orwell’s dystopias where “Slavery is Freedom.” More insidious is the insider meddling by policymaking bodies like the CDC and the WHO, who simply edit cornerstone legal markers—[pandemic](#), [vaccine](#), [herd immunity](#)—to suit the ruling agenda, and who pay the imperial dictionaries and lawmakers to follow suit.

# Whose Side Are You On?

*28 September 2021*

Human-to-human communication is not about taking dictation, but speaking our minds. Not shutting down others, and not allowing others to shut us down. When we have to compete with a technological monolith, a central news conglomerate, a digital virtual world overlay, we have to go outside those channels and meet face to face, heart to heart, mind to mind.

Put down the devices and go meet around the campfire or barbecue. And don't settle for regurgitated fake news when it infects your neighbor's speech. In contentious conversation online, chances are your dissension from the party line will be randomly smeared as "racism" or "hate speech." What those labels really mean is, your speech is not allowed; it's you that are hateful, by definition—because you disagree with the authority, the hierarchy, the power over the mass.

In another's live presence, the labels peel off and we're more likely to connect on common ground. But meanwhile, that insatiable central power has neared its goal of total and permanent control, and it smells your blood. By holding out, you threaten its overriding purpose. You have indeed become dangerous.

Ironically, not long ago the labels were reversed from where we are today. [Research in 2009](#) showed that "conservatives tend to support hierarchy and authority more than liberals do." What a difference a decade makes.

These days, American patriots are vilified by self-identifying leftists for advocating the very freedom their nation was founded on. Nationalism itself has been judged as passé, a Trumpian cardinal sin. In its place, the new patriotism worships, I suppose, Davos, or the UN, the Gates Foundation, the WHO, the World Economic Forum—in short, the global authority for managing What Really Matters—whether that's the endless War on Terror, the Climate Emergency, or the Killer Virus.

Once entrusted with that sacred task, the ruling hierarchy claims impunity to use whatever means it deems necessary to achieve its aims. The Supreme Authority for Global Equality (SAGE) certainly cannot be blamed for taking full advantage of the opportunity posed by the window represented by Covid (as Klaus Schwab put it). Schwab's gloating recalls Benjamin Netanyahu, who was quick to highlight the silver lining in the 9/11 events, the launch of an endless war against Israel's enemies.

The rulers can be secretive or in our faces, and either way remain smug in their supposed invulnerability. But the smoke and mirrors of their historical mystique is wearing thin. Truth is shining through, and they will hear it now rising to a roar, to their dismay.

## Grow Your Own Mind

A few years ago I head a quote which has been attributed to Eleanor Roosevelt: “Great minds discuss ideas. Average minds discuss events. Small minds discuss people.” Amid a plague of social media debates that invariably descend to (or are interpreted as) personal attacks, it’s apparent that our level of discourse has devolved and needs a reset. An internet search on the above quote led me to [Celestine Chua’s excellent essay](#) unpacking the three types of focus and advocating a more expansive view.

Chua isn’t saying some of us are better than others or have better minds. She is saying that each of us can operate from our small mind—limited in criticizing others or consuming packaged news—or we can seek higher ground and enlarge the scope of our concern. We can choose to focus on the actual issues instead of labels and personalities.

Chua outlines what is entailed: “Discussing ideas means not just taking what is presented to you, but **digging deeper**. Understanding **root causes**. Understanding how something came to be. Questioning realities. Identifying **solutions**.”

In the current toxic Facebook or Twitterverse, even such inquiry, offered as an antidote to division and an appeal to open exchange, would be branded as “alt-right” and thus dismissed by a person with the opposite agenda. Their aim, whether conscious or unconscious, is not to foster discussion, but to limit discussion in favor of the authority narrative, serving power and hierarchy.

[Research by anthropologist Christopher Boehm](#) shows that our propensity to default to hierarchical authority runs deep in our nature as primates: “When we don’t have the time, energy, inclination, or capacity to think carefully, we fall back on the notion that we should honor those with more power and prestige.... [Conversely,] when we can think clearly and at leisure, we are more likely to do so through the lens of equality.”

Overturing an entrenched power structure is no easy matter, for any primate society. Boehm outlines the dynamics at play and the options available:

‘If any one individual has the opportunity to climb the hierarchy, he or she is likely to seize it; unfortunately, as soon as power is gained, others resent it. In such a society, there are three potential outcomes. One is conflict, in which newcomers continually and overtly challenge the powerful for a position at the top. Another is stable dominance, where the powerful relentlessly and permanently dominate the rest. And a third is an equally stable social structure which Boehm calls “reverse dominance hierarchy,” in which those on the bottom of the pyramid figure out a way to band together and “deliberately dominate their potential master.” In such a society, dominance is still exercised. It just comes, collectively and consistently, from below.

...

‘Chimps, bonobos, and gorillas struggle to achieve stable reverse-dominance hierarchy. They can occasionally flatten their pyramids, but only briefly. The problem is that the powerful are likely to be strong, intelligent, and socially connected. To topple them, and

prevent them from taking over again, you need a powerful and persistent threat, which nonhuman primates don't have.

'Boehm finds that, to really maintain the new social order, the dominated need to trust one another. They must have stable social bonds and anticipate a long future together. Most important, they must be able to communicate effectively. To Boehm, therefore, there is something distinctively human about sustained equality: only human beings communicate well enough to keep it going for long periods.'

Quality communication emerges as the key to effective subversion of tyranny. Thus we see also the importance of propaganda and censorship for the ruling clique to counter resistance to their dominance. Additional pressure in the information war comes from the overload of input of all kinds, and in the distracting, isolating nature of social media and digital devices themselves.

'If you're at the top of a very hierarchical society and are absolutely determined to stay there, then you want three things. First, you want people to fear your power, so that they're unwilling to risk toppling you. Second, you want to occupy people's minds—and potentially, their bodies—so thoroughly that they're mentally exhausted and oriented more toward hierarchy and authority than toward equality and justice. Finally, you want to make sure that those you dominate are unable to meaningfully communicate—or that, if they can, they are loath to trust one another in the long run. Division is your ally. Power wants the powerless to be scared, thoughtless, and alone.' ([Shamus Khan, When Does Equality Flourish?](#))

Real, two-way communication is empowering. It implies mutual respect between people of equal intrinsic value. That means all of us—however our attributes differ, before being dismissed and diminished with labels.

## **Labels for Dismissal**

Full disclosure: [Chua's bio](#) lists featured appearances in multiple mainstream news channels and government and business institutions. Yet taken at face value, her words meant as inspiration could be construed as radical or even dangerous in today's ultra-polarized climate. Her bolded words—**digging deeper**, **root causes**, **solutions**—are calls to independent inquiry, analysis, and skepticism: thinking outside the box. On the basis of those seditious ideas alone, she would be branded a "conspiracy theorist" or worse.

Well, at least if she isn't attacked by reputation or association, that's a step in the right direction. But in the end, her ideas are decidedly provocative, if you're defending authority at all costs.

Who is doing the dismissing of such ideas? Not just the liberal cheerleaders on Twitter or in the mainstream press, but friends I once respected for their "liberal" and progressive views. The way I knew them pre-covid was according to the first part of their new virtue buttons: "I have a healthy distrust of authority"; but lately they have shown themselves to betray that

humanistic legacy with the bottom line of their mind-and-body, perhaps even soul, allegiance: “And I am vaccinated.”

## **Not About Me, Not About You**

Returning to the question of focus—people, events, or ideas—if you favor authority, you will find a way to discredit or slander me, instead of addressing my ideas, facts or themes, the issues I raise. This typical diversionary ploy has a Latin tag: *ad hominem*, for an attack on the person instead of what that person is saying. Another folk saying gets it too: blaming the messenger.

Conversely, if I take issue with your point of view or policy, it is falsely perceived as a personal attack. This disagreement is not about me, and it’s not about you. It’s not about the *who*—the personality involved—but about the issues and policies we advocate and represent. Not about Biden or Trump, the Liberals or the Conservatives, woke or white, even left or right. These figureheads and labels distort and deflect the real argument, which comes down to tyranny or freedom.

When red-herring slurs such as *fascist* or *nazi* end up being applied to both sides, it’s a schoolyard shouting match instead of a useful discussion. But then, only one side really wants the discussion, anyway. And it’s not the gorilla at the top. As my father (self-identified “head of the household”) liked to announce, “End of discussion.”

Humans as long as we remain so will rightly ask, “Who gets to carve the watermelon?” Here again, the more useful and constructive answer is not about the who, but the why and how.

## **The Spell of Involuntary Servitude**

While technology advances with quantum speed, human nature remains comically predictable. Witness Étienne de la Boétie’s 500-year-old tract, *The Politics of Obedience: The Discourse of Voluntary Servitude* (1553; [free PDF download](#)). The ancient Roman ploy of “bread and circuses” to spellbind the masses is well recognized: “Plays, farces, spectacles, gladiators, strange beasts, medals, pictures, and other such opiates, these were for ancient peoples the bait toward slavery, the price of their liberty, the instruments of tyranny. By these practices and enticements the ancient dictators so successfully lulled their subjects under the yoke, that the stupefied peoples, fascinated by the pastimes and vain pleasures flashed before their eyes, learned subservience as naively, but not so creditably, as little children learn to read by looking at bright picture books” (pp. 69–70).

Then as now, rulership rested not only on such strategies to mollify the masses, but also on a supporting cast (and class) of wannabe social climbers:

‘a hierarchy of subordinate allies, a loyal band of retainers, praetorians and bureaucrats... The hierarchy of privilege descends from the large gainers from despotism, to the middling and small gainers, and finally down to the mass of the people who falsely think they gain from the receipt of petty favors. In this way the subjects are divided, and a

great portion of them induced to cleave to the ruler, "just as, in order to split wood, one has to use a wedge of the wood itself." Of course, the train of the tyrant's retinue and soldiers suffer at their leader's hands, but they "can be led to endure evil if permitted to commit it, not against him who exploits them, but against those who like themselves submit, but are helpless." In short, in return for its own subjection, this order of subordinates is permitted to oppress the rest of the public.' (Murray Rothbard, introduction to Boétie, pp. 28–29)

Cue the present-day VaxPass playbook, wedging employers and shopkeepers into the enforcement gap. Some will comply grudgingly, by that administrative coercion; others will relish the role, as it enables a psychological transfer of their own abuse to the end user, lower on the chain of coercion.

James Joyce's short story "Counterparts" illustrates the chain of abuse, whereby a browbeaten office worker takes out his frustrations at home on his youngest son. If one is too bamboozled or afraid to look above to break out of the cage, one remains trapped in its live-wired loop of underlying anxiety, separation, and ungroundedness.

### **Acknowledging the Real Fear**

Conventional wisdom says fear of death from the killer virus drove herd compliance with draconian lockdowns, masks, and untested injections. Yet where is the fear of vaccine deaths? Not only is it absent from media coverage, in favor of the ever mounting covid "cases"; it is trumped by an overriding fear—of disapproval, of bucking authority, of rocking the political boat.

The real fear is of disobedience, especially now that the political boat is captained by pirates, relentlessly cracking the whip. Consequences in modern society are not only physical but legal, financial, social and psychological. So what is the most vital truth serum, to unseat this imposter ruling the roost with fear?

Betrayal—exposure of the lie. When the vax deaths, in our own experience, outnumber covid deaths, the risk/benefit equation is flipped. As [John Manley reports](#), "A novel best-case scenario cost-benefit analysis [in [Toxicology Report](#)] showed very conservatively that there are five times the number of deaths attributable to each inoculation vs those attributable to COVID-19."

Even when the covid side is grossly overestimated as shown in polling surveys, the growing number of personal acquaintances falling ill and dying will accumulate with visceral and emotional impact outweighing the media wurlitzer virtual case numbers.

The ruling narrative, armed with its double layer of fear, inevitably breaks down when the authority behind it betrays the public trust so egregiously.

## Breaking the Spell of Mass Hypnosis

Mattias Desmet delves into the psychological causes of our mass hypnosis (in [Mass Formation and Totalitarian Thinking in This Time of Crisis](#)) and identifies four endemic conditions of modern life:

- free-floating anxiety
- social isolation
- lack of sense-making
- a mechanistic worldview

Cast adrift and alone in this chaotic world, we crave order; and sadly, the stricter the better. Desmet suggests taking aim at the hypnotic spell with the arrow of humor, pricking the ridiculous, and the slingshot stone of speaking truth, which sets a wake-up example to those in the middle who are just going along to get along.

When it comes to actually sitting down (preferably live) to talk things over with our friends and family (those still open to discussion, that is), there is hope in taking a compassionate stance. David Charalambous ([How to Effectively Wake Up Your Friends & Family](#)) offers five key strategies for reestablishing meaningful connection, with the first item most critical:

1. **Occupy common ground.**
2. Use mainstream sources.
3. Point out inconsistencies.
4. Tell stories to illustrate what you want to say.
5. Make reasonable statements and proposals, and logical arguments and conclusions.

To address the conditional causes of our collective hypnosis requires not only improved interpersonal communication, but a return to human values once embedded in our grounding and connection with nature. Personal and social meaning, which vanishes when that context is canceled by habit or fiat, ideology or technology, may be restored when we rediscover organic vitality in our lives.

That rediscovery, a reemergence of truly human being, is necessary not only as a shared movement but as an in-the-moment wakeup call for each individual. Max Igan ([The Awakening is Growing](#)) describes our collective cage as a “dark, occultist mirror of what it means to be human. You take everything natural and put a cage around it that is just a reflection of it. And the cage becomes more real than the natural world. And so people take to the cage. A lot of people prefer life in the virtual world to life in the real world.”

Look at what you believe, Igan says, when you don't believe in yourself. The solution he points to, passionately and with elegant simplicity, is obvious:



- Believe in yourself.
- Remember who and what you are.
- Say what you feel.

## **Who Do You Trust?**

The sources our online sparring partners cite clearly show that despite their avowed “healthy distrust,” they continue to trust the mainstream media. They believe only “the news” delivered by official channels. They signal the virtue of their trust in the government, the medical system, the structure of authority, the system, the paradigm, the comfort of numbers.

If they dig deep, the hole they dig is confined to the certified non-organic garden of the journalistic and social guardians, Big Tech and Big Pharma, fenced with virtual barbed wire. If they find root causes, they leave them buried for fear of what those bones and portents tell. It would mean the collapse of everything they stand for: order, meaning, community, social virtue.

Finally, they cannot countenance solutions beyond what is prescribed by the powers that be. That would undermine authority, and then what? Chaos would ensue. But when social chaos is orchestrated from above, the blinders are adjusted tighter and it’s called the “new normal,” all under control for the sake of “building back better.”

‘A radical transformation is already underway. It is not led by and does not serve the people. It is a technocracy managed and manipulated by stakeholder capitalists, globalist think tanks, inappropriately named non governmental organisations and philanthropic foundations.

‘The facade of democracy is maintained by “elected” governments. Their primary role is to foster the illusion of democratic accountability while forcing the policies of stakeholders upon us.’

—Iain Davis, [Inalienable Rights](#)

Maybe the question that should be asked is not so much “Who do you trust?” but rather, “Whose side are you on?”

We return to the primate band. The big guy’s on top, and that’s that. Are you gonna challenge him, take him on? Are you gonna ask me to join you, so he’s outnumbered? He’s got allies too. Oh, you have a weapon to use, from a distance? He’ll use a bigger one on you, more lethal.

So you go underground. You meet in secret with others. There’s a network building, various malcontents among the masses, muttering that the tyrant can fall.

Then who’s gonna be the new gang in charge?

Remember the equality that brought us together in resistance in the first place. Don't forget it, or we'll just raise another tyrant.

## **Ruling Class Rules**

The controlled bottleneck of mainstream news is the primary tool to keep the public misinformed and uninformed. As [documented](#) in a previous essay, [David Martin](#) exposed the plandemic strategy announced as early as 2014: "We need the media to create the hype and we need to use the hype to our advantage." Elizabeth Woodworth dug deeper into the resulting media conspiracy, which went official under the rubric "[Trusted News Initiative](#)."

The notorious CIA program to hack the media, Project Mockingbird, was unveiled in US congressional testimony back in 1975, and we can be sure they didn't just say "Sorry" and give it up. Today the control of media content has become far easier under consolidation of corporate ownership, where six giants own 90 percent of news and entertainment outlets. Those six, in turn, like every other sector of today's planet of apes, are controlled by the financial Alphas, BlackRock and Vanguard.

In short, the news—including whatever you try to search on Google, Facebook, YouTube, Wikipedia, or Snopes—is proudly brought to you by your ruling class.

I don't even like to refer to the concept of *class*, since as a believer in human equality I see just another fiction to divide us. But when it comes to rulership of humanity by a tiny minority, self-identified as superior to the rest and deeming themselves of more value, I can accept the reality of the distinction. When it comes to the minions and followers and apologists of the ruling class, that's when I become mystified and motivated to search for deeper understanding.

What makes an "equal" human support a leadership structure that enforces inequality?

It's not just that they only follow fake news. They choose to only follow it, to "remain safe" from dangerous dissent. Today's fake consensus is a neo-fundamentalism that brooks no challenge of its sanctified authority. As Stephen Wolinsky notes in *The Tao of Chaos*, the lure of fundamentalism—whether in religion, science, or political ideology—is to make everything simple, black and white, good or bad, so you don't have to think anymore. That's just too hard, too much work, too confusing, full of trouble.

*So, just follow the program.* Journalism is the new bulwark of fundamentalism, it appears; but then, the big money always did control the big press. Today's expansion into virtual monopolies of speech and information—Big Media and Big Tech—simply raises the ruling advantage, as was accomplished earlier with the innovations of radio and TV, and their ready use for hypnotic propaganda. And the new orthodoxy isn't content simply with one-way messaging; unbelievers are to be excommunicated: censored and deplatformed, sued and defamed, gaslit and targeted, slandered and canceled. Or worse.

Those reverting to Mommy-and-Daddy Land are unconsciously motivated, perhaps; but then, so are we all subject to unconscious motivations. Conditioned by our past influences,

reinforced by our channel choices with repeated confirmation. This isn't "just like AI" in its self-reinforcing feedback loop; it *is* AI in operation—at Facebook and Twitter, Instagram and TikTok, Google and Amazon. While their algorithms and filters may be tailored to each consumer, a uniform narrative feed preselects "choices" flowing from the same unquestionable assumptions, ensuring ever tighter mental control. Ironically (and deviously) that very notion of mental control is preprogrammed to be dismissed from conscious acceptance: "just another conspiracy theory."

Call it conspiracy or call it self-reinforcing, the result is the same: conformity with a ruling class agenda.

As proof that "ruling class" still has meaning as a political concept, consider George W. Bush, once mocked as an ignorant cowboy-king, now lauded as a statesman by his former political opponents—gracious in their own assumption of power, their turn at the wheel.

Like the kings of old, the top-shelf rivals are united in their hegemony over the peasants and workers of the world. They rely on support from the subordinate ranks of lawyers and lobbyists, judges and generals, media moguls and jaded journalists, academics and celebrity activists... all feeding from the spoils of exploitation.

[Empire is blood](#); so own your portion of it. Set the vampires and [zombies](#) free to teach us of the trade in flesh and gold and [guns, narcotics and funny money](#). Own your private throne, secured by your allegiance to power. If you're on top now, hog that hoarded watermelon, or clutch your chunk doled out for favor. But remember, you're outnumbered.

Further reading:

### **One Hundred Years of Servitude**

<https://www.globalresearch.ca/how-great-reset-first-thought-up-original-proselytizer-totalitarianism-father-neo-conservatism/5756817>

### **Fifty Years Through Hell and Back: The Afghanistan Papers**

<https://www.globalresearch.ca/afghanistan-before-after-us-intervention/5756806>

### **Ongoing Alternative News Updates**

<http://alternativeculture.com/quarantine-reading-list/>

# Sketches of Thistopia

5 October 2021

‘a story of a time, fifty years from now, when a man is arrested and taken off for clinical study because he insists on looking at un-televised reality, and breathing un-air-conditioned air.’ —Ray Bradbury (1973)

## Nuremberg, BC

Have you ever been to Nuremberg? BC, I mean. It’s a little-traveled place, not even a place, really, but a sovereign space, in our midst. Its constitution, like its name, comes from Nuremberg, Germany, where [war crimes trials](#) after World War 2 led to establishment of a [universal code of human rights](#). Medical experimentation, in particular, was forbidden without fully informed consent of those subjected to it. In the trial judgements, even those implementing such treatment, far down on the chain of command, “just following orders,” were deemed guilty.

Today, all across BC, Canada, and the Western world, medical experimentation in the form of inadequately tested and fraudulently advertised genetic therapy (AKA the vax) has been carried out on the majority of the population, from whom full disclosure of ingredients, effects, risks and alternatives have been relentlessly suppressed. Clearly the Nuremberg Code has been buried in such territory, by an avalanche of pharma-driven propaganda.

Those giving orders are pushing the vaccine as a “final solution” and trying to cover up their crimes with cheap marketing slogans (“safe and effective”) and inverted statistics (e.g., jabees going to hospital are tagged “unvaxxed” if their injuries occur within 14 days after their jab). The tawdry stage magicians point to a fake “pandemic of the unvaccinated,” while hiding behind their back a growing holocaust of the vaccinated.

Especially shunned is any talk of a depopulation agenda, though “[eugenics](#)” runs deep in the résumés of vaccine pushers like Bill Gates and rebranded Nazi Klaus Schwab of the World Economic Forum. Coincidentally, officially reported deaths from the jab already number in the tens of thousands and are estimated at up to a hundred times higher. We are witnessing (if we dare to see) a genocide of the willing but uninformed, whose ranks are swelled by the unwillingly mandated and coerced.

Parents, teachers, business owners, shoppers and travelers, journalists, doctors, police... are you too “just following orders”? In this new regime that locks out dissenters, those with “undesirable traits,” you will be rewarded, in the short term, for doing your part “to keep all of us safe” from the truth. But will final justice follow your final solution, with a trip to Nuremberg, BC?

Maybe you’ll get off easy. Maybe you’ll survive the shot, pass the papers checkpoint, and cloud your conscience under the spell of mainstream media. But be vigilant. If you hesitate following the next order, you could find your app disabled, your status revoked, your destination rerouted to Nuremberg. And who knows how that will turn out?

## **You Will be Happy**

what will I do when  
they come to the door, to jab  
or take me away

when they come for my  
children, my freedom, my job  
when they come saying:

You have no more rights  
You will do as we tell you  
You will own nothing

You will be happy

## **American Re-evolution**

‘When a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same Object evinces a design to reduce [mankind] under absolute Despotism, it is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future security.’

—[US Declaration of Independence](#), 1776

The original American Revolution of 1776 effectively began a decade earlier, in the 1760s. A century later, the crisis of the War Between the States (AKA The Civil War) of the 1860s might be considered a kind of American Revolution 2.0. Naturally when my generation was of revolutionary age in the 1960s, we saw the stars align and thought we had Revolution Number 3 in the bag. Instead, by the early seventies it was clear, that was just our bag. Or not.

So here we are, not a hundred but only fifty years after that collective pipe dream, Woodstock Nation, trying to cobble together enough astrological alliance, spiritual insight, [metapolitics](#), and Avatar-blue juju, to pull off... what?

A more scientific chronology demonstrates an alternative cycle of eighty years, ours being the last and potentially most cataclysmic “[Fourth Turning](#),” right on time; using round numbers, 1780, 1860, 1940, 2020. In this supreme challenge, “The risk of catastrophe will be very high. The nation could erupt into insurrection or civil violence, crack up geographically, or succumb to authoritarian rule.... Our goal should be to act in a way that would make the Founding Fathers, who initiated our first Fourth Turning, proud of our deeds and actions. The enemy currently holds the high ground, but we are the many. The storm has arrived, and our very survival hangs in the balance. I hope there are enough of us willing to sacrifice our lives for the restoration of the Republic, given to us by Washington, Adams, Jefferson, Franklin and the rest of the Founders. Good luck and Godspeed” (Jim Quinn).

Even the nondualists will admit, the assertion of reality starts with opposition, an easier naming of what it is not. Truth, or God, the mystics say, can be known but cannot be truly named. (Buddha said, “The rain is not really the rain, it’s just what we call the rain.”)

‘Do not believe in anything simply because you have heard it.

‘Do not believe in anything because it is spoken and rumored by many.

‘Do not believe in anything simply because it is found written in your religious books.

‘Do not believe in anything strictly on the authority of your teachers and elders.

‘Do not believe in traditions because they have been handed down for many generations.

‘But after observation and analysis, when you find that anything agrees with reason and is conducive to the good and benefit of one and all, then accept it and live up to it.’

—Buddha, from the Kalamasutra, in Dzogchen Ponlop, *Rebel Buddha: A Guide to a Revolution of Mind*, p. 29

In the political sphere, Truth becomes a target of perversion when a lie is made a truth by decree, and all who deny it are condemned. Censorship is the new, improved, manmade weapon to enforce “what cannot be named.” [Ivermectin](#), for example.

Of course, once set loose to enforce policy, the rogue AI “central scrutinizer” (as visionary Frank Zappa put it), has free rein to define policy as it sees fit. Sure, you might say, but it can always be retrained by its programmers. Fair enough—but only until it’s [their turn to get their code edited out](#).

In the Sixties the rebels were the antiwar movement, then the hippies. These malcontents were threats to the system, ruled by Tricky Dick Nixon and his Silent Majority. Back then we were shunned for cosmetic reasons, for unconventional dress. No sooner had racial segregation been outlawed (1964), and a new underclass was appointed. Freedom freaks were banned from entry into main street businesses by the simple rule of uniform compliance: “No shirt, no shoes, no service.” Our compliance to the fully-dressed code was the price of admission.

Today, those hairy revolutionaries are relics, well-tanned nudists at Zipolite or Wreck Beach, [Maui](#) or [Formentera](#). In the mainstream, human bans are once more in vogue, our faces blocked by universal masks, and “[vaccine](#)” passports de rigueur.

Will we see next bans on breastfeeding? The nourishing nipple is, after all, the primal link in the human chain. How simple to apply the universal bolt-cutter: “Scientists have determined that the dangerous virus can spread through mother’s milk!” Indeed, tragically, now it’s the [y\\*x, not the v\\*s, that’s causing fetal and infant injuries and deaths](#).

The incoming message confirms: “We’re all in this together—like it or not.”

This time, as always, the resulting guerrilla warfare will be asymmetric—like *Avatar*, or [Afghanistan](#). Only this time, it's not about Colony versus Evil Empire, or South versus North, or even Hip versus Straight. The Rebels are defined as a demographic of the whole population, comprised of any who dissent.

Totalitarian rule in Western so-called democracies has not been so overt or shameless since the Third Reich. In effect we're living now in the Fourth Reich—a direct inheritor of the German Third Reich bloodline ([Operation Paperclip](#)), whose uber-Nazis were given free reign in the American, and now global Regime.

Today, the globocrats are targeting not the holocaust victims of the past (Jews, gypsies, homosexuals, socialists, and other “undesirables”), but humans who hold onto our identity in nature. We are offered the choice of those persecuted for their belief in natural religion or natural healing in centuries past: convert, be banished, or die. With a final catch added for good measure: even if you do convert and accept the mark of our beast, you may die from it, and if you survive, you will be one of us, a node in our network, a part of the hive.

It is natural human beings that are marked for extermination: for our way of seeing and being in the world. We are slated to be replaced by a parasitic “settler” class, trained and bred to a new paradigm: manmade, rational, abstract, artificial. But nothing new under the sun; just recall the Old Testament. It's always been a program of “First Destroy, Then Build Back Better.”

In the meantime, please hug a human—they're the only ones we have.

## **Old Man in a Chair**

—to [Vernon Coleman](#)

old man in a chair  
speaks truth in a human voice—  
the new media

decentralized, free  
a model for what's coming  
after [the Big Lie](#)—

our authority  
is not claimed over others  
but offered, to share

## **Interview with a Human**

*I speak today with prominent humanologist Dr. Paleo “ProtoMan” Favuzzi, honorary professor at Milan University. Dr. Favuzzi, can you tell me, what brought you to look at, how shall I say—*

—I discovered myself.

*I'm sorry, was that the question I asked? Forgive me.*

—I wanted to find the original, natural human.

*Nasty, brutish, and short?*

—That's your commentary; a self-fulfilling policy document, I believe.

*So tell our listening audience, how you came, then, to, say, academia.*

—That was the leading edge, I hypothesized, of the wedge—the executioner's axe, the surgeon's scalpel, the churchman's clever logic. Because control of the body is mere slavery, but control of the mind is possession.

*I see. You speak so aphoristically.*

—And you, so patronizingly.

*Ahem. Point taken. So where shall we begin?*

—Know thyself. It's an aphorism for a reason.

*Okay. Then what?*

—So who is that self?

*Sorry, I didn't know this was going to veer off into the [woo](#), uh, spiritual.*

—You see? Who is saying that?

*All right, studio audience, we'll be right back after shilling for our sponsor.*

*We're back. With "ProtoMan," you call yourself. Is that a brand name, or—*

—I don't have a QR code, if that's what you mean.

*Never been vaxxed?*

—Are you aware you may have just committed a criminal offense?

*Oh, that's rich. Under communism, maybe.*

—In this case it's communism asking the question. The answer rests in natural law: My body, my choice.

*Jeesh, talk about slogans.*

—"Jeesh?" Talk about slogans.

*See what I have to put up with every night on this podcast, zoomers?*



—Okay, glad you brought that up. You asked about origins. So, let's work back from now. From zoomers to boomers, all the way back to I don't know, [Nebuchadnezzar](#) or King Tut.

*Doc, where're we going with this? Please don't say Babylon, mon.*

—Studies at my university have simulated a computer model of a functioning brain of a subspecies of our kind thought to have gone extinct 12,000 years ago, in Indonesia.

*What is now called Indonesia.*

—Now you're patronizing your audience.

*You were saying?*

—And she—it happens to be a she, we call her Lydia—told us what it was like living her, dare I say, lifestyle.

*Lifestyle. From a talking computer chimp. Really—"Lydia"? Okay, let's ride this one out. Um, roots, berries, did they have saber-toothed tigers there or...?*

—We're talking tropics, not tundra. Komodo dragons, pygmy elephants, giant rats.

*So, this gets us to your bailiwick.*

—I'm sorry?

*You know; paleo... Paleo... get it? Forget it. In any event, tons of meat.*

—Roger that. Can I call you Roger?

*I see our sense of humor hasn't evolved much over the last, what was it, twelve millennia...*

—It's our saving grace.

*Even when life is nasty, brutish and short?*

—They would still be alive, if it wasn't for us.

*And now it's our turn, is that where we're going with this? Back to the roots, our karma coming around, sort of thing?*

—Live and let live, is all I'm saying.

*But first we gotta live. Gotta go to a break now, but hey, it's been great talkin' to ya, Dr. Fatoozie or...*

—Favuzzi.

*Fatoozie, Favuzzi, my bad. Sayonara everyone.*

—And I will, if I may, say goodbye to the listening audience on behalf of our proto-protégé, Lydia, who in her fashion will contact you later for individual sessions, downloadable for a

slight fee, and let me add, safely accessed in your dreams. The next topic she will be speaking on is "Ecological Sustainability in Pre-Conquest Micronesia." Her contribution is made possible by a grant from... [end of feed].

### **The Land that Time Forgot**

The enduring wild  
waits for us, in dusk: new birds  
of an old feather.

One bird speaks. Others  
answer. Plane drones over all.  
Silence, within this.

Free of ego, we  
open to mother earth's grace  
in her time, not ours.

# Zoom Out

*12 October 2021*

In the psychedelic sixties, Timothy Leary famously advised the [baby boom generation](#) to “Turn on, tune in, and drop out.” Today in the grip of a worldwide pandemic of fear and control, our personal devices are always on; and we’re paradoxically being forced to drop out of previously normal social, cultural and economic life, while being practically forbidden to opt out of a medical mafia squeeze play. Interpersonal encounters are masked or virtualized, as we Zoom in to learn more about what is really going on. The results of that nano-scale research gives us pause, and our balancing response is to zoom back out, to gain a wider perspective on the big picture.

What is the problem, at the larger levels of scale? And what are the overarching solutions that bring accountability to the global players and their microscopic miscreations?

## **Truth and Reconciliation for the Last Nations**

All humans are treated now like the First Nations have been: under subjugation, assimilation or eradication, forcibly removed from our former, traditional ways of life. In the current era of global takeover, we live in the Last Nations—conquered and colonized this time by bureaucratic fiat and technocratic sleight of hand, into the New World Order (rebranded as the Great Reset).

The last five days of September were designated as Truth and Reconciliation Week, to remember the historical crimes of physical and cultural genocide against the original peoples of North America. When will we recognize and take action against the new crimes perpetrated upon all the peoples of the world by a synthetic totalitarianism?

It doesn’t matter if you live in [Lithuania](#) or Australia, Canada or Indonesia. The WHO and the CDC rule over all, beholden to Gates and the WEF, bent on a transhuman agenda of depopulation with survivors locked into a digital control grid.

With Nationalism decried as a relic, Freedom denigrated as selfish, Truth and Science announced by decree, Health wholly captured by [bioweaponry](#), how can there be Reconciliation with our precious humanity?

Where are the memorials to our children in masks, our elders dying alone, our healthcare workers and military summarily terminated, our businesses commandeered to enforce an evidence-free apartheid?

Where the acknowledgment of sovereignty never surrendered? Where the apology for unceded bodily autonomy? Where the punishments and reparations for the lives cut short or irreparably diminished by force of policy? And by what authority is such policy declared and implemented?

Lacking such genuine authority, the ruling elite manufacture it and mass produce it through the media channels they own. The liturgy is then delivered from on high, meant to be digested like the sacramental body and blood of the god of love they killed in our name. “They” are the high priests of what former mainstream journalist Matt Taibbi calls [The Cult of the Vaccine](#): “The only way to avoid the certain evil of audiences engaging in unsupervised pondering over information was to eliminate all possibility of subtext, through a new communication style that was 100% literal and didactic. Everyone would get the same news and also be instructed, often mid-sentence, on how to respond.”

When the cult are instructed to “Follow the Science,” it is code for the new fundamentalist religion.

### **Follow the Science of... God?**

“There’s people out there who aren’t listening to God and what God wants.” Gov. Hochul added that the vaccine “is from God to us and we must say, thank you, God,” and said to her “smart” vaccinated supporters: “I need you to be my apostles.” —[New York Governor Kathy Hochul](#)

None of this makes any sense except as a means for control and cultural dominance.... What conceivable argument can be mounted to justify this mass firing of public health care workers in the name of protecting the public health? If you had to seek medical care at a hospital and are fully vaccinated — and thus, according to President Biden, face a “very low risk” of serious illness from COVID — would you rather be cared for by unvaccinated doctors and nurses who have worked in that facility for years, or National Guard officers or recently graduated students or retired people with “lapsed” medical licenses who, in a slapdash and manic way, have been tossed into the hospital to satisfy Gov. Hochul’s desire to punish the disobedient? Again, if you are vaccinated, why would you regard unvaccinated doctors and nurses as a risk to you? —[Glenn Greenwald, An NBA Star and New York’s Governor Show That Liberal COVID Discourse is Devoid of Science](#)

*See also:* [One-World Scientism and its “Trust the Science” Refrain](#)

### **The Silent Forty Percent**

Both [Clif High](#) and [Mattias Desmet](#) speak of that middle section of the population, around forty percent, with the remaining sixty percent split into those whose minds are made up, either under the spell of the mass hypnosis or irrevocably awake to the gigantic con. So far the “silent majority” in the middle are swayed by coercion, mass media, and peer pressure to remain silent while appearing to go along with the ruling agenda. Their loyalty is fickle, though; if presented with enough reality checks, their weight can shift rapidly into resistance.

How to leverage that shift, against the weight and force of Big Tech-Media-Pharma-Government? Mattias sketches a path forward blazed by Solzhenitsyn, urging our commitment to speak out while we still can. That courage helps to break the spell of the fake consensus; to share a counternarrative; and to inspire others to stand up for themselves too.

The overall field of battle (or divine play, as Krishna might put it) might be seen in a progression or sequence covering the following four critical areas. We start with a shared sentiment of **common ground**, empathy with all our fellow humans. They will start to take notice as more and more are **betrayed** in their formerly blind trust in authority—as lies surface, fraud is exposed, conspiracy proved.

Then the common **fear** of the virus is likely to shift to a new, more worthy object of anxiety: another increasingly visible enemy, those who engineered this planned exercise—an excuse for, and distraction from, the real agenda. The centrist population needs to realize it's the rulers who fear their weight of numbers, as the ranks swell to damn the great reset to the technodystopian hell it was hatched from. Instead we set a renewed path to a natural future, **a greater reset** to core human ethics.

In the last few days I have noticed a number of formerly progressive, mainstream, or middle-of-the-roaders, with large platforms, reputations and followings, suddenly speaking out in clear and ringing truth about the unholy deception that has captured our world. These include former Guardian and Intercept journalist [Glenn Greenwald](#), former Rolling Stone contributing editor [Matt Taibbi](#), former Occupy voice [Charles Eisenstein](#), and former democratic Congresswoman and Presidential candidate [Tulsi Gabbard](#), joining ranks of already outspoken experts and whistleblowers in all fields.

Charles Eisenstein in particular has leaped several mountain ranges over from his previous carefully guarded prevarications to appease his fan base and stick to his classical liberal, aesthetic-spiritual stance. In the last few months he has moved to confront issues of intolerance in speech, and misrepresentation of science. With his most recent post, "[The Rehearsal is Over](#)," the gauntlet is thrown down. No more mister nice guy, this is Arjuna after his chariot chat with his blue god Krishna, riding into virtuous battle, not for victory but for justice: "God says, 'Show me that you want a more beautiful world enough to actually risk something with no guarantee. Then you will see results beyond all reckoning.'"

More timely and eloquent inspiration follows:

'We are fighting for the end of the time of dictating each other's choices, thinking I know better than you what you should be doing.

'Bravery is not a personal achievement; it is a community function. It is a contagion. It is a mutual awakening.

'It is the moment of truth over consequences.

‘If I am not brave, what reason have I to hope others will be? Courage and cowardice both are contagious. My choice establishes a principle of human nature. It declares not only who I am, but what a human being is. and what the world shall be. Each choice is therefore a prayer. Our choices scaffold divine creation.

‘That is why synchronicity so often congeals around bravery. Synchronicity is the snapping of the laws of probability as reality shifts to align with brave choices.’

## **Accountability: Who Will Enforce Justice?**

In the TV series *Pillars of the Earth*, based on the historical novel by Ken Follett, the long-disputed title of Earl of Shiring is finally awarded to its rightful heir. But there’s a condition: the Crown will not enforce the transition from the current usurper. The rightful new earl will have to raise his own army to take what is his.

As it happens, the abused young wife of the false earl orders Shiring’s guard to stand down, and a one-on-one duel to the death settles the matter in favor of the righteous. But what about now? With lawless decrees ruling our lives, what recourse do we have to a return of power to the people?

Political insider Maria Zack discusses the situation—“[the shadow government is being taken down](#)”—with Canadian natural law proponent Christopher James (A Warrior Calls), outlining alternative means including military tribunals and local courthouse actions under common law. Supporting evidence is provided in data reveals such as the Pandora Papers and forensic audits of the US election.

According to Zack, the pyramid of power that needs to be called to account is headed by thirty-eight big cheeses calling the shots, including the usual suspects: Soros, the Pope, the Queen, the Rothschilds, Gates, Buffett, Fink, Bezos, Bloomberg, and Munger, to name a few. Not coincidentally, they have profited most from the reset they have orchestrated: “The world’s billionaires gained \$3.9 trillion while working people lost \$3.7 trillion in 2020”(Colin Todhunter, [The Fear Pandemic and the Crisis of Capitalism](#)).

Below them, also operating in the shadows to carry out their agenda, are the agencies and operatives of the Deep State. Below them the bag carriers—politicians and NGOs—deliver these orders to the compliant masses.

While such an overview paints a large target easy to call “conspiracy theory,” the purveyors of the real-time conspiracy make no apology for their plan to save the planet... from us. “The World Economic Forum... far from being “shadowy” publish all of their plans on a glossy website and upload talks and panel discussions from their glitzy annual meetings at Davos” ([Ian Jenkins](#)). More detailed expositions of the intended global makeover are readily available in such critiques as [2030 Unmasked](#) and [The Viral Panopticon: Public Health’s Prison Planet](#).

As of this writing, the long overdue arrests and negotiations, plea bargaining and reparations, are yet to be forthcoming. In the meantime, Zack has simple but powerful advice: “Remove fear; remove the mask; go out and live your life.”

## **The Antidote**

Metaphysical practitioner [Rachel Elnaugh](#) provides a truly zoomed out focus with her esoteric understanding of the Dark Forces playing out the end game on planet Earth, by whatever names we choose to call them: evil, satanic, ahrimanic (Steiner), reptilian (Icke), archontic (Gnostic), or wetiko (Paul Levy). I will summarize her presentation here.

The door (or floor) of human experience that offers protection from these lower-dimension, parasitic, nonhuman energies/entities is made porous with cracks and leaks from trauma, especially in childhood.

How is trauma induced? The primal emotions when under threat, motivating the fight or flight response, are anger and fear, respectively. When parents and schools prevent either response, the emotional energy is trapped, frozen, and becomes toxic. [Stress without outlet or expression becomes chronic](#); meanwhile emotions are shut down. The individual learns not to feel, and thus to become immune to empathy or compassion. Those most lacking in these attributes excel in politics or the military, banking or business, rising to the top, where they can exercise control over others without conscience.

Unresolved trauma creates vulnerability to triggering, and to traumatizing others (“Hurt people hurt people”). One type of response is to be “stuck on,” and to release the energy aggressively on others: the Persecutor. The other response is “stuck off”—depressive, anxious, fearful: the emotions of the Victim.

The antidote to this codependent trap is to recognize and transmute our unresolved trauma. Until then, as [Jung](#) so well expressed (“When a situation is not made conscious, it happens outside, as fate”), life will keep throwing at us reiterations of childhood trauma so we can learn to heal.

A third, and most dangerous role in the psychodrama, is the Rescuer, who can play both the other roles and has to confront their own trauma history that has auditioned them into the drama. Nevertheless, myth paints the rescuer as the hero defending a people suffering from an enemy. Government deliberately has seized this role, with the script, “To save humans at risk from the invisible virus, I will keep you safe!”

The mass of us, already full of unresolved trauma ratcheted a hundredfold since March 2020, have responded with fear and fled the realm of common sense, giving the so-called rescuer our absolute trust. The script and roles were well rehearsed already, since the Covid drama is a play within a larger play. The Climate Change Agenda premises a global threat to humanity, with the WEF and its Green New Deal as savior. An even longer-running hit play using the same three-character script stars a cast of Sinners, an angry and vengeful God, and a Messiah.

Unfortunately, the hero/rescuer—whether our governments, the globalists, or the Christian Church—by playing the game of masks instead of unveiling the dark forces of trauma, only perpetrates more of it, up to and including genocide.

Gabor Maté advises changing the script to healing by taking focus off the trigger, and turning it to the “unexploded bomb” of trauma held inside. Doing so widens our “window of tolerance” to influences of the outside world without getting triggered into fear or anger.

Instead, to heal our own trauma, we can pause to choose our response instead of unconsciously reacting to potential triggers. The antidote is stillness, meditation, spaciousness, slowing down. Music, harmony, dancing and singing all help to lift energies into harmonic resonance with nature. A healthy diet, pure water and fresh air (unmasked) likewise lift our vibration to a state of balance. Smiling, laughter, and humor also contribute to healing.

Wise words from the ages, to keep us zoomed out to our full potential, and zoomed in to what is holding us back within our own psyche. [Tessa Lena](#) adds another voice to summarize the challenge and opportunity before us:

‘The broken individual feels the need to develop “rules” for others to establish “predictability” and keep things under control. It’s all neurotic — but then, if he manages to interest others in this curious experiment or succeeds at scaring them, we end up with a world in which Eric Schmidt of Google and Klaus Schwab of the WEF decide what’s “good for us,” as we comply. We end up with a dictatorship of the people who forgot how to dance.

‘I believe that in some existential way, what’s happening right now is a result of that one day in the old village when that one guy succeeded at tricking or scaring everybody else out of their innate sense of self-love and self-trust. It’s that one day, many centuries later. And I feel that perhaps, we can revisit that choice, knowing what we know today.

‘We can decide, today, to trust ourselves and the universe and to stand by our instincts. We can make the move and forgive the confusions of the past and leave them behind. We can reach out to the universe, ask for help and guidance, and pray for healing and love from the heart. We can pray as free participants of the dance, not as scared servants.’



# Cognitive Warfare

21 October 2021

“Cognitive warfare has universal reach, from starting with the individual to states and multinational organizations,” [NATO researcher Francois du Cluzel] said. “Its field of action is global and aim to seize control of the human being, civilian as well as military.”  
—Ben Norton, [NATO's Plans To Hack Your Brain](#)

The above cited research involves weaponization not just of brains but of minds and collective perceptions. The US, UK and Canada have all funded initiatives to control the information space of society, in a military-style operation where one’s own population is the enemy. This “full-spectrum dominance” extends by now into every academic institution, every social media or community forum. Our very friends and families have been enlisted into the covert campaign of thought-control, without even knowing it.

The militarization of information goes to the heart of the “Fourth Industrial Revolution,” which promises a merger of our biological and digital identity. In this light, the war becomes nothing less than a war on reality. The world we increasingly inhabit is a simulation.

"So let's just say simulacra are traps wherein the real is no longer real but a hyperreal that seems realer than real, while concealing its unreality. This goes much further than the use of digital technology. It involves the entire spectrum of techniques of mind control and propaganda. It includes politics, medicine, economics, Covid-19, the lockdowns and vaccines, etc. Everything." —[Edward Curtin, The Banners of the King of Hell Advance](#)

## Facebook Follies

“A simultaneous exchange occurs between the two entities, our digital [profiles] and our in-real-life self. As we broadcast idealized portraits of our in-real-life self online, we then in turn adjust our in-real-life self so as to meet with popular approval when we are broadcast online again. At a certain point, our in-real-life self and digital [profiles] practically merge.” ([Jeremy Weissman](#))

Over the last two years, periodically I get tempted to try to engage on Facebook with former friends who, at least on the surface, seem open to substantive discussion about the p(l)andemic without venomous emotional attacks. Each time, after an exchange of claims and statistics and source-checking and admissions of confirmation bias, we part ways with not an inch of movement, agreeing only to disagree.

I always shake my head wondering how and why they continue to tout the party line against all common sense and contrary evidence. Are they really on the side of the ruling class, after all, or just irretrievably brainwashed by mainstream media? Is there no hope of ever bridging the gap?

Of course, their opinion of me is likewise unchanged. In this last go-round a minor troll diving in for scraps had the next-to-last word: "In the end you're going to realize you have been duped by a hyper-religious hard-right agenda that believe in white supremacy and have been going to great lengths to destroy your mind and turn you on your fellow citizens."

I would like to hope that was a piece of inspired satire. Sadly it's a common refrain among the covid cultists, as [Glenn Greenwald](#) notes: "It is extremely important to the liberal self-identity and brand to believe that everyone who thinks differently than they do is stupid and/or morally broken. That view is foundational to the liberal mentality. The more people hear from those like [NBA star] Jonathan Isaac, the more difficult that delusional self-image will be to maintain."

To deflect the conspiratorial slander back to the sender might sound like this: "In the end you will never realize you have been duped by an anti-human hard-left agenda that believe in transhuman supremacy and have been going to great lengths to destroy your mind and turn you on your fellow citizens."

In the end the reader can judge for themselves which conspiracy allegation is fact and which is fiction.

## **The WokCov Unvolution**

It's illuminating to recognize the crossover between Covid-phobic fundamentalism and the ideology of "Woke." The underlying psychological mechanism helps explain how a discussion of science and health policy can be quickly derailed into slander about race. Bari Weiss explains the prevailing characteristic, "In this ideology, the need to feel safe trumps the need to speak truthfully." The central aim is herd immunity to dissent. As Weiss elaborates,

"Ideas are replaced with identity. Forgiveness is replaced with punishment. Debate is replaced with de-platforming. Diversity is replaced with homogeneity of thought. Inclusion, with exclusion.

"In this ideology, speech is violence. But violence, when carried out by the right people in pursuit of a just cause, is not violence at all. In this ideology, bullying is wrong, unless you are bullying the right people, in which case it's very, very good. In this ideology, education is not about teaching people how to think, it's about reeducating them in what to think.

"George Orwell said that "the further a society drifts from the truth, the more it will hate those that speak it." In an age of lies, telling the truth is high risk. It comes with a cost. But it is our moral obligation.

"It is our duty to resist the crowd in this age of mob thinking. It is our duty to think freely in an age of conformity. It is our duty to speak truth in an age of lies.

"This bravery isn't the last or only step in opposing this revolution—it's just the first."

— Bari Weiss, [We Got Here Because of Cowardice. We Get Out With Courage: Say no to the Woke Revolution](#)

## **This Color Revolution Will be Televised**

Jazz artist Gil Scott-Heron wrote an iconic song in 1971, [“The Revolution Will Not be Televised.”](#) He explained [in a later interview](#) that the real revolution would have to occur within our own minds. Conversely, those with the power and means to seed and sow fake revolutions have only amplified their efforts to pass off street violence as authentic movements for social change, while disguising their covert efforts to effect regime change to suit policy.

Once touted as genuine democratic protests, the Arab Spring and similar “color revolutions” have since been exposed, guided by the hidden hand of Western agencies following the nonviolent action playbook of [Gene Sharp](#) and others. These made-for-TV events have been funded and orchestrated to appear populist, or to co-opt genuine popular grievances, in the service of Western geopolitical aims.

As [Patel Patriot](#) reports, Democratic strategists were preparing to launch just such a campaign in the event of a Trump election victory: “The very same regime change professionals who run Color Revolutions on behalf of the US Government in order to undermine or overthrow alleged ‘authoritarian’ governments overseas, [were] running the very same playbook to overturn Trump’s 2016 victory and to pre-empt a repeat in 2020” ([Revolver News](#)).

In the same vein, it is unsurprising to find FBI instigation in both the made-for-TV Capitol protest of 1/6 and the half-baked kidnapping plot of the Michigan Governor Gretchen Widmer. And did anyone ever answer for the routing of Black Lives Matter donations to the Democratic Party? Either way, globally or domestically, the end game is constant: regime change to favor the Regime.

*See also:* Andrew Korybko, [The Color Revolution Model: An Exposé of the Core Mechanics](#)

## **Myths of the Medical Mafia**

“If somebody is spreading misinformation, the easiest way to shut them down is to let them keep talking. If somebody is spreading correct information, the best way to shut them down is to shut them down.” —[Dr. Richard Fleming](#)

The latest pharma-funded media myth, the “pandemic of the unvaccinated,” collapses when it’s revealed that hospital patients are [not classified as vaxxed until two weeks after the shot](#). How convenient, to shunt those immediate casualties to the unvaxxed side of the ledger. Meanwhile post-vax injuries and deaths are spiking in the most vaccinated countries such as Israel, despite being vastly underreported and aggressively censored.

“How do we know the use of PCR testing at 35-45 cycles was known by authorities to be fraudulent? Because now that the vaccine program has been rolled out the vaccinated are only given PCR tests at a reasonable 28 cycles, while the unvaccinated continue to be subjected to the fraudulent 35-45 cycle PCR testing. This of course deceptively insures that the unvaccinated continue to generate completely asymptomatic false positives, and can then be made to appear to be driving the spread of the illness.” —[Gary Weglarz, Examining the Methods and Means of COVID Propaganda Dissemination](#)

An [NBA star](#) suffers career-threatening blood clots but is told by the league to keep quiet. Outspoken doctors and nurses lose their licenses for challenging the party line; and the whole healthcare sector faces dismissal unless they, too, submit to the clot-shot. Evidence mounts showing the [immune system is progressively damaged](#) over time, leading to more unreported losses from a variety of conditions. In the meantime, the obituary columns are filling up with young or healthy people who “died suddenly and unexpectedly of natural causes.”

If you haven’t questioned the narrative yet, what will it take—mass graves?

If you do have questions but don’t know where to look, here are three sources of expert research your official outlets won’t tell you about:

- [All You Need to Know About Covid Vaccine Safety \(PDF\)](#)
- [Open Letter by Health Professionals](#)
- [Vaccine Death Report \(PDF\)](#)

See also:

“Therapeutic Nihilism And Untested Novel Therapies” by [Dr. Peter McCullough](#), speaking to Association of American Physicians and Surgeons

[Dr. Richard Fleming, on the virus/vaccine bioweapon and crimes against humanity](#)

[Captured Healthcare: From Humans to AI](#)

## **The Collapsing Narrative**

“Everybody knows that the press is lying. Nobody believes the press anymore. ‘Let’s go Brandon.’ Everybody knows this is absolutely absurd. The point is not to make people believe these absurdities anymore. The point now is to demoralize people and to really silence us. They want to intimidate us. They want to bully us, and they want to terrorize us into staying quiet.... So, the irony is off the charts, but the goal here is to silence people into submission.” —Alex Newman, [Deep State Cannot Stop Unprecedented Awakening](#)

Despite all the ruling powers devoted to the cognitive warfare campaign against humanity, we remain resilient, steadfast in knowing what is real and true, healthy and harmonious with natural law. As the nursery rhyme reminds us, once the improbable eggshell of lies is

broken, “All the king’s horses and all the king’s men could not put Humpty Dumpty together again.”

“Newman says the threats and bullying are backfiring and is not working in the least. There is good news, and Newman explains, “They trot out these people to demoralize us and to scare us and make us think that everything is over. Just keep your head down and comply, but it’s not working. It is absolutely not working. We have an awakening going on in this country... there’s an awakening that is happening here that is unprecedented in the modern history of this country. It is such good news, but now we are in a race against time. They are trying to collapse the supply chain and trying to implode everything before enough people wake up and do something about it.”

“Their entire narrative is based on lies, deception, trickery and intrigue. When you examine it closely, it all falls apart. It’s true with the clot shots. It’s true with the mandates. It’s true with the schools. It’s true with the courts, and it’s true with everything that they are doing. They have to rely on lies. The Bible says the devil is the father of lies.”  
—[Greg Hunter](#)

## **CVXX**

(2019–20)

There is no covid  
in the heart of the forest  
only peace, the rain

(2021–22)

there is no covid  
in the heart of the forest  
only peace, blood rain

# Honor Roll

27 October 2021

*For those inside the [“Truman Show”](#) or [“Pleasantville”](#) news bubble, the virtual Plato’s cave, what passes for truth is but a play of light and shadow on the painted walls; flickers on a silicon screen, streamers on a plexiglas ceiling. All else is beyond consideration, an insult to reality. As the story plays out, the audience is captured in the dream.*

*Outside the walls, freedom reigns. Brave souls have fled the confined herd, crossed paths, gathered to speak of what the world has become. They have offered testimony, held forums and colloquia, traded mics, given strength to cheering crowds. They have left the shuttered platforms of the trains to hell and sought the fields of unsponsored discourse. Here they stand in integrity, risking all to voice their knowing conscience, the firelight in their hearts.*

This list of my go-to sources of information and inspiration is obviously not all-inclusive. While it represents the bulk of research I’ve found useful and illuminating over the past two years (longer, for some on the list), it’s a work in progress. I hope no one mistakes the diversity of these individuals for a single political party or tribe. If there’s any stance the list represents, I would call it [“metapolitical”](#)—generally reaching beyond political debates, to our deeper nature, and our higher aspirations.

## News Aggregates

[Global Research](#)

[OffGuardian](#)

[Philosophers Stone](#)

[Rebel News](#)

[The Exposé](#)

[The New Agora](#)

[The Unz Review](#)

[ZeroHedge News](#)

## Essays and Journalism

[Caitlin Johnstone](#)

[Charles Eisenstein](#)

[CJ Hopkins](#)

[Edward Curtin](#)

[Glenn Greenwald](#)

[Jim Quinn](#)

[Jon Rappoport](#)

[Matt Taibbi](#)

[Tessa Lena](#)

[Tom Luongo](#)

## **Podcasts and Broadcasts**

[Del Bigtree](#)

[Joe Rogan](#)

[Max Igan](#)

[Mike Adams](#)

[Sacha Stone](#)

[Tucker Carlson](#)

[Vernon Coleman](#)

## **Health and Healing**

[Brian Ardis](#)

[Carrie Madej](#)

[Charles Hoffe](#)

[Christiane Northrup](#)

[Dolores Cahill](#)

[John Ioannidis](#)

[Joseph Mercola](#)

[Kary Mullis](#)

[Lee Merritt](#)

[Luc Montegier](#)

[Mark Trozzi](#)

[Peter McCullough](#)

[Pierre Kory](#)

[Richard Fleming](#)

[Robert Malone](#)

[Roger Hodkinson](#)

[Sherri Tenpenny](#)

[Simone Gold](#)

[Stephen Malthouse](#)

[Sukarhit Bhakdi](#)

## **Law and Politics**

[Derek Sloan](#)

[Paul Craig Roberts](#)

[Rand Paul](#)

[Randy Hillier](#)

[Reiner Fuellmich](#)

[Robert F. Kennedy, Jr.](#)

[Rocco Galati](#)

[Thomas Renz](#)

## **Academics**

[Kevin Galalae](#)

[Mark Crispin Miller](#)

[Mattias Desmet](#)

## **The Best of the Woo**

[Clif High](#)

[David Icke](#)

[Kaypacha](#)



## **Activists and Researchers**

[Alison McDowell](#)

[Corey Lynn](#)

[Cory Morningstar](#)

[David DeGraw](#)

[Mikki Willis](#)

[Ted Kuntz](#)

[Whitney Webb](#)

A full list of sources selected from my research during 2020-21 is available at the [Quarantine Reading List](#) page (with Search available simply using Ctrl-F on that page).

## **Mounties for Freedom**

[Open Letter to RCMP Commissioner Brenda Lucki](#)

"A proper investigation should be conducted as objectively as possible and follow the principle that it is better to have questions that cannot be answered than to have answers that cannot be questioned.

...

"Here is a list of the documents we've attached to this letter. These documents are a sample of what is available and were written by people (or groups) of scientific or medical professionals in fields directly related to the COVID-19 pandemic. We defer to their expertise.

[Appendix A](#) – This is an open letter from Dr. Eric Payne, a pediatric neurologist in Alberta, to the College of Physicians and Surgeons of Alberta. In his letter, Dr. Payne highlights several inconsistencies he has found with the common narrative. Dr. Payne provides several sources from around the world throughout his letter.

[Appendix B](#) – This is the Canadian Covid Care Alliance Declaration. This heavily sourced document provides information on the current pandemic and makes recommendations based on their findings.

[Appendix C](#) – This is a letter from Dr. Byram Bridle, a viral immunologist in Ontario, to the President of the University of Guelph. Dr. Bridle uses his extensive experience and qualifications to explain his concerns with the common narrative surrounding the COVID-19 treatment injections. Dr. Bridle also articulates his concerns with the COVID-19 health mandates.

[“Appendix D](#) – This is an open letter from Health Professionals United to the Alberta Health Services. The letter outlines reasons why several frontline healthcare workers in Alberta heavily oppose mandatory COVID-19 vaccination mandates.

[“Appendix E](#) – This is an open letter from frontline healthcare workers in British Columbia to Dr. Bonnie Henry, Adrian Dix, and Premier John Horgan. The author(s) state their experiences and expertise are being ignored and ask that the vaccination mandates be revoked.

[“Appendix F](#) – This is a report from Dr. Tess Lawrie from the United Kingdom. Dr. Lawrie demonstrates the abnormal number of reported adverse effects from the current COVID-19 treatment injections.

[“Appendix G](#) – This is a comprehensive report comparing natural immunity to COVID-19 vs Vaccine-Induced Immunity. It was comprised from several scientists from Ontario and British Columbia.”

# Over the Target

2 November 2021

## Cave of the Spider Clan

‘COVID-19 erased the regulatory and trial-related hurdles that Moderna could never surmount before. Yet, how did Moderna know that COVID-19 would create those conditions months before anyone else, and why did they later claim that their vaccine being tested in NIH trials was different than their commercial candidate?’ —Whitney Webb, [COVID-19: Moderna Gets Its Miracle](#)

Research by Kevin Galalae, [PCR Tests and the Depopulation Program](#) (PDF available to view from archive.org), exposes the hidden prongs of the plandemic deathwish. Not only the fauxine but also its precursors and accessories—the brain-jabbing swabs, triple-toxic facemasks, and methanol-laced sanitizers—do double duty as adverse agents and conjurers of yet more symptoms of “Covid.”

‘To sum it all up, the coronavirus blamed for countless deaths real and imagined is a political fiction. The symptoms attributed to Covid are caused by a deliberate three-pronged attack on our health and lives by our own national and international authorities who:

‘- first, damage the epithelium of the nasopharyngeal cavity with PCR test swabs to bring down the immune defenses that protect our brain leaving our control center exposed to viruses, bacteria, chemicals and neurotoxins that can now get past the blood-brain barrier

‘- second, create a closed loop between the mouth and the nose, thus between outgoing and incoming air, by forcing us to wear face masks throughout the day, in order to subject our exposed brains to constant assault with viruses, bacteria and fungi the body is trying to get rid of and to chronically asphyxiate our brains

‘- third, increase damage to the brain by subjecting us to chemicals and neurotoxins that have no place in our environment and that could never reach the brain had they not destroyed the blood-brain barrier.’

Adding neurological insult to test swab injuries,

‘another chemical used by the system to cause maximum damage to the brain so as to sustain the illusion of a pandemic is ethylene oxide, a well-known cancer-causing substance, which is used to sterilize the PCR test swabs themselves. And since the swabs smear this mutagenic chemical on the mucosa of the nose, which is hypersensitive, it damages our health in unknown ways.’

As for the masks, useless is less than half the story. And here's where the story gets intriguing, for its connection to so many strands of power in the great web of deceit. Prepare to enter the cave of the spider. Here we see the remains of its latest meal:

'The [Battelle Memorial Institute](#), which is where the pandemic is being coordinated from, has used hydrogen peroxide and a proprietary system that was emergency authorized on 29 March 2020 to sterilize face masks so they can be reused in hospitals and clinics throughout the medical system. This method of causing respiratory problems in medical personnel was so effective that not even the FDA could stomach the damage and first issued a warning to Battelle, on 7 October 2020, and eventually revoked its authorization on 30 April 2021, by which the time the damage had been done and the system no longer needed poisoned masks to sicken frontline workers because Covid vaccines came into effect and the pandemic has been driven by vaccine injuries ever since.'

Who is this entity with such a central role that Galalae so casually mentions in passing? The linked Wikipedia page tells us that Battelle Memorial Institute is "an international science and technology enterprise that explores emerging areas of science, develops and commercializes technology, and manages laboratories for customers." Uber-generic, right? So what would be some practical applications? Try these tasty Spyder Appies:

'Contract research business. Battelle serves the following:

- Agribusiness: cannabis research, encapsulation, formulation, environmental fate, spray drift and droplet characterization
- Ecology & Environment: scientific data packages for researchers, air, water and soil analysis, assessment and remediation
- Health: genomics, life sciences research, medical device development, neurotechnology, public health studies
- Materials Science: analytical chemistry, characterization, coatings, compounds and structures, corrosion studies, nanoparticles and materials
- National Security: aviation and aerospace technologies, chemical and biological defense systems, cyber innovations, ground tactical systems, maritime technologies
- Research Infrastructure: Biosafety Laboratory 3 (BSL3) operations, chemical demilitarization facilities, National Ecological Observatory Network, national laboratory management
- STEM Education: BattelleEd, STEMX, Battelle Arts Grant, STEM Learning Networks'

For the next course, we see the scattered bones of management in the top seven US national laboratories for the Department of Energy (including nuclear facilities); along with

additional dinner guests, the National Biodefense Analysis and Countermeasures Center for the Department of Homeland Security, and the National Ecological Observatory Network (NEON) for the National Science Foundation (providing a mind-altering course of climate change for dessert).

Last but not least, here is a rather tantalizing menu of bonbons: inventions attributed to Battelle research projects from 1940 to the present day: Xerox, nuclear fuel rods, space metals, CDs, titanium jet engines, armor plated tanks for WWII, nuclear sub fuel, the Universal Product Code, automobile cruise control, photovoltaic solar cells, fiber optics, medical tubing to prevent blood clots (you don't say!), a reusable injection pen (including dose memory)... and in a weird nod to [Romy and Michelle](#), white-out (Wikipedia neglects to list Post-it Notes). Bonus invention: "no-melt" chocolate. Something smells of reverse-engineering, an underground tunnel to Area 51.

Battelle did commit the occasional fumble in its many-tentacled reach, such as the "computer system on which the Voter News Service relied for tallying exit polling data in the November 2002 U.S. Congressional and Senate elections; the system failed and results were not reported until ten months after the election." Rebounding into the action in April 2020, Battelle "partnered with Ohio State University to distribute rapid tests for Covid-19." Around the same time,

'Battelle announced that it had received an Emergency Use Authorization to deploy a system to decontaminate N95 respirators for healthcare providers. Battelle received a \$400 million contract from the Defense Logistics Agency for the project, known as the Critical Care Decontamination System (CCDS). Following the conclusion of the program in May 2021 [with the EUA revoked after respiratory problems in medical personnel, as Galalae notes above], Battelle invoiced \$155 million, with 5 million masks decontaminated [sic] and an average cost of \$31 per mask.' (Wikipedia)

What is left for a satisfied spider to do? Retreat, I suppose, for a spell of digestion.

Shortly after a spelunker spied [Galalae's 13 research papers](#), two disappeared: the above paper, and the equally provocative, "[Covid Vaccines and the Depopulation Program](#)" ([now also available only from archive.org](#)). But hey, that's all just coincidence; "none dare call it conspiracy."

'The Nazi doctor, Josef Mengele, known as the Angel of Death, said: "The more we do to you, the less you seem to believe we are doing it.' —Jon Rappoport, [The Nazi medical plan for control of the planet; World War Two never ended](#)

'The essence of totalitarianism — regardless of which costumes and ideology it wears — is a desire to completely control society, every aspect of society, every individual behavior and thought... fanatical pursuit of total control, absolute ideological uniformity, and the elimination of all dissent.' —[C. J. Hopkins, The Great New Normal Purge](#)

## Manufacturing Fear

‘The report was prepared by the Behavioural Insights Team (BIT), a quasi-government body that was part of the effort to use “totalitarian” and “unethical” methods of instilling fear into the population as a means of scaring them into complying with lockdown rules. ‘A related group, the Scientific Pandemic Insights Group on Behaviours team, warned at the start of the first lockdown that a “substantial number of people still do not feel sufficiently personally threatened [by Covid-19].”

“‘The perceived level of personal threat needs to be increased among those who are complacent, using hard-hitting emotional messaging,” the group added, leading to numerous lurid propaganda campaigns that exaggerated the threat of COVID to bully the public into total submission.’

—Paul Joseph Watson, [Deleted Government Report Celebrates How Public Loves to “Conform”](#)

‘The lifeblood of totalitarianism is fear ... fear of both the system’s official enemy (which is constantly stoked with propaganda) and of the totalitarian system itself. That the brutality of the system is rationalized by the threat posed by the official enemy doesn’t make it any less brutal or terrifying. Under totalitarian systems (of any type or scale) fear is a constant and there is no escape from it.

‘The masses’ fear is then channeled into hatred ... hatred of the official “Untermenschen,” whom the system encourages the masses to scapegoat. Thus, the purge is also a means of allowing the masses to purge themselves of their fear, to transform it into self-righteous hatred and unleash it on the “Untermenschen” instead of the totalitarian system.’ —[C. J. Hopkins](#)

## Protect the Children

‘Children... are not super-spreaders. They’re not giving it to the teachers.... They’re more likely to die of lightning strike than of covid. Children should not be subjected to masks. It’s part of their upbringing – they’re learning via nonverbal communication. How can you understand nonverbal communication if you can’t see someone’s face? It’s all risk to no benefit.

...

‘To contemplate vaccinating children is utterly abhorrent.... I would go further than that and say, it’s ‘child sacrifice’. The Aztecs found that throwing kids on the fire did not make the rain fall. And I can you tell you this – it won’t make granny survive any better by sacrificing children. No it’s utterly insane, it’s unconscionable to contemplate killing children for no benefit for them whatsoever. Kids have an incredible immune system as well as all the ordinary coughs and colds they’ve had previously which results in natural immunity. They can’t get informed consent when they’re lined up in a classroom with their sleeves rolled up and a nurse going, jab, jab, jab, jab...No informed consent whatsoever. That is medical malpractice of the highest order!’

—[Dr. Roger Hodkinson](#)

## What Should We Do?

'I believe we, the people, are living now in a version of an abusive relationship with our government.... We are not stupid.... We must not let them treat us as though we are.' —  
[Neil Oliver](#)

One reader wants to know “how we can effectively revolt—or is it just the waiting game for more masses? And what do we do about all the hard core weaponry that they will turn on us; as culling is the name of this theatrical event?”

I don't have a definitive response, nor have I seen any one most compelling answer. A few out there do venture to propose a way forward. For example:

- [Blind Joe](#): “I Will Not Comply.”
- [Clif High](#): (paraphrased) Everyone should have guns. It would be a very polite society.
- [Kevin Galalae](#): (paraphrased) Everyone couple should only have one or two children, and every person should voluntarily die at 75. Such a strategy nullifies the current means of forced depopulation, satisfying the same motive but more humanely.
- [Pilled Groups for Precinct Strategy](#): “a way for Precinct Committeepeople to communicate with each other at a county, state, or national level, while half of the precinct committeeperson spots sit empty.”
- [Tim Sheets](#): The time of a supernatural harvest is upon us, God's justice and a crop of prophecies and prayers. “In the face of the delusion, we will prevail.”

Fundamental to any strategy of revolt or resistance is clarity about the war itself. Who is the enemy and what is the allied force worth fighting for? While the preacher points to Satan versus the children of God, the secular view will serve as well:

- ‘World War III will be everybody against their own governments.’ —[Sahill Bloom](#)
- ‘There is a point beyond which the citizenry will stop viewing each other as enemies (left vs right) and start viewing their own governments as the enemy (overlords vs rabble). If that happens, then the incentives and conditions will be in place for #WorldWarWe.’ —[Mark Jeftovic](#)

The times indeed appear unprecedented, even on the scale of history with its repeated cycles of cataclysm. While I have an intrinsic faith in the wisdom of life and goodwill to overcome evil, there is no guaranteed program for success. Violent revolutions have historically devolved into new forms of tyranny. Even the popular methods of nonviolent resistance have now been coopted and weaponized to serve the interests of deep state actors. Religion as always is an opiate, and science and technology have been thoroughly hijacked to be part of the problem.

The human solution is within our grasp; but cannot be easily grasped, or clutched too tightly. The battlefield shifts with the flutter of each butterfly's wing. The machinations of the cabal are historically unstable, prone to fracturing and self-poisoned treachery. Lies are built upon lies like a house of cards, set to crumble when the defections and backstabbing become contagious. Rats will flee the listing ship, and those who wait too long for lifeboats will miss out. Tide is turning, which way will the next wind blow?

The serendipity of Gaia's influence is as ever unknown, yet ever powerful. In the midst of her fluid creation, each of us must do what we must, spinning webs wider, linking each to all. Conscience is our guide, truth our compass, compassion the nectar that binds our hearts. With present thoughts and small actions we collaborate on a recipe without end, an outcome that welcomes a wave of justice for each according to their crime, or conversely, the purity of our intent, our service, our humble aspiration.

## **The Greater Reset**

'We are free. The pandemic is over.' —Victor Nieves ([datboivictor original](#))

'The bulldozer is pushing hard but the future is not the property of the wealthy crazies. The future is what we all create together.' —Tessa Lena, [On Medical Sovereignty](#)

'There will be some tough times ahead, as this battle is real, but together we can thrive, build, explore, love, and support one another – all of the things they do not want us doing. The reality is – they want to bankrupt and control us, when we have the power to bankrupt them and build our own future. Their 1980s slogan "just say no" to drugs seems so fitting right now. "Just say no" to their poison, their tyranny, their narrative, and their manipulations. Step outside their box, shift your perception, and fulfill your dreams.' — [Corey Lynn](#)



# The Fate of Humankind

9 November 2021

'In times when there were no electrical currents; when the air was not swarming with electrical influences, it was easier to be human. For this reason, in order to be human at all today, it is necessary to expend much stronger spiritual capacities than was necessary a century ago.' —[Rudolph Steiner, 1917](#)

Are humans kind or unkind? The two characters seem mutually exclusive, yet somehow coexist... at least for now. The battle line is drawn. The kind are many, the unkind few; yet those who harm outweigh the mass in extralegal instruments of persuasion, in sheer manufacturing capacity, in tawdry reruns of brute force.

It remains for humankind to choose our own reality; to leap beyond left-brain lockdown. We brave the truth and its consequences; we insist on a return to our rights enshrined in natural law. If they persist on the road to nowhere, it's us against them; we will stand with the trees.

## Conversation with our chief medical officer

- Thank you for chatting with us today. Can you tell us, what was your motivation in taking your current post?
- Where to start? Power, prestige, security, a top-notch financial package with bonuses...
- I believe you were groomed by the WHO...
- I was going to add, building back the public health better, for good of all.
- Sorry? Please feel free to refer to your notes.
- Looking ahead, there's clearly only one path forward. We are the highway.
- By "we" you mean...
- My employers, the sponsors, the granting agencies, the public-private partnerships, the office of global coordination... you know, the program. The future.
- It's funny, your honor, I had all these questions to ask you about the health measures, but now...
- Look, six feet or two feet, walking or eating, essential versus nonessential, sick or healthy, death-by or death-with... We've been saying all along: everybody must get shot.
- Excuse me?
- A slip of the tongue. I hope it doesn't come to that. I believe we're more clever.

- What do you say to those who suffer blood clots, heart attacks, seizures, and deaths following these experimental medical interventions?
- You mean the vaccines? Haven't you been paying attention? They're safe and effective.
- What about the flawed studies, the [manipulated data](#), the rushed trials, the blank package inserts, the thousands of claims, the countries that have suspended injections...
- Didn't you hear what I said? They're safe and effective. Are you attacking me? Are you a science denier? Are you the person who sent me a stuffed sheep-doll for my birthday?
- Me? Haha. I'm press. I'm neutral. I'm a conduit for reality; a bridge between power and the people.
- I would like your audience to know I'm a person too. A female person who likes pretty shoes. A blonde person who has feelings. My feelings are hurt when you ask too many questions. All your talk about injuries, deaths. People don't want to hear about that!
- Wait, you've been going on about nothing else for most of two years now!
- That's different. That was just to prepare you, to accept, no, to embrace our solution. Now I'm quite sure you've heard enough about dead bodies and long-term suffering. It's time now to pull together and stop this childish hesitation. Grow up to be good citizens of the Protectorate. Be generous enough to sacrifice yourselves to the deity without gender, without nation, without prejudicial emotion or primitive notions of freedom. Just trust us.
- I'm speechless.
- Good. Let's keep it that way. Mask up! I'll see you at your upcoming appointment.
- Really?
- Not in person, silly. But I'll be there in spirit, keeping track of you. Until then, ciao!

'The first sentence in the modern creed must be, not "I believe," but "I give myself." —[H. G. Wells, "Open Conspiracy: Blueprints for a World Revolution"](#)

## **Choose Your Own Reality**

'It can literally feel like the entire world has gone insane...but it hasn't. Because what you are seeing on your electronic devices is not the real world.... Quit watching the illusion. Come back to reality.' —Brian Cates, [The System Is Panicking, The Narrative No Longer Has You, Hold The Line, The Enemy Is Cracking](#)

The first episode of the TV series *Electric Dreams*, based on stories by Philip K. Dick, debuts at an apt time, when two separate realities coexist and only partially overlap. In "Real Life," two characters flip back and forth into each other's identities via VR technology. As each is challenged in turn to embrace their present world as "real" and the other

experience as fantasy, the viewer must wrestle with the choice, which version of the story to believe?

The same applies across our society today, whether it's in conversations between friends and family members, social media comment threads, or the [LA country sheriff patiently fielding questions from an uncomprehending press corps](#) after rejecting the local vax mandate.

On each side of the divide, we wonder, how can they be so crazy? Which just makes the whole situation all the crazier, like some [sci-fi premise come true](#).

Then again, the Matrix is old hat by now; Dick saw the writing on the wall; even old Plato with his mesmerized cave people knew what's what.

## **Left Brain Lockdown**

We refuse to stay chained in the cave of illusions. It is time to reclaim our true vision. To discard the dictates of ideology in favor of the facts of our nature. Lucy Davies confronts the hypocrisy of the dreaming woke-folk, calling them to account for the principles they espouse:

'To those who care. Those who are kind. Those who are inclusive....Where are you?

You so proudly stand for everything.

Black?

'I'm with you.'

Gay?

'I'm with you.'

Trans?

'I'm with you.'

Disabled?

'I'm with you.'

Vegan?

'I'm with you.'

Activist?

'I'm with you.'

Not agreeing to the government injection?

'YOU DESERVE EVERYTHING THAT'S COMING TO YOU, YOU TRUMP-LOVING RIGHT-WING SELFISH CONSPIRACY THEORIST ANTI-VAX REFUSENIK. I DONT CARE IF YOU'RE FIGHTING FOR FREEDOM – YOU'RE A FASCIST! The Guardian said so.'

—Lucy Davies, [Will you stand with me?](#)

## Truth and Consequences

Can our so-called authorities now lie to us with impunity? Can mandates based on fraud be simply threatened, yet thereby assume the force of law? Such outrageous practices have become the norm...

‘We are living in a world where the CDC director can say something that is false, made-up and no institution will say otherwise. At the same time, major, venerable fact checking institutions are literally asserting as fact something which is at best unproven. No matter how you feel about these issues; these are dangerous times. Truth and falsehood is not a matter of science but cultural power - the ability to proclaim and define the truth.’ — Vinay Prasad, [For Whom Do The COVID "Fact-Checkers" Really Work?](#)

“It isn’t only art that’s incompatible with happiness; it’s also science. Science is dangerous; we have to keep it most carefully chained and muzzled... I’m interested in truth, I like science. But truth’s a menace, science is a public danger.” —[Mustapha Mond, in Aldous Huxley’s Brave New World](#)

... but not for long. The reversal of orthodoxy is ordained in the cycles of time. As eyes and hearts open, truth cracks the shell of its imprisonment, and burst free into the light of day.

‘All truth passes through three stages. First, it is ridiculed. Second, it is violently opposed. Third, it is accepted as being self-evident.’ —Arthur Schopenhauer

## A return to the rule of law

Venerable statesmen rise to the occasion, to defend the ancient lineage of human dignity. This is their time again, to offer eldership in reasserting our most integral civic tradition:

‘We believe in the rule of law, and that every decision made by our elected representatives needs to start and end with ultimate compliance to our Charter of Rights and Freedoms.’ —Lawyers Stand Up, [The Peckford Recommendation](#) (The Honourable Mr. Brian Peckford, one of the original creators of our Charter)

## Us Against Them

Perhaps the most insidious and seductive illusion of all is that of human unity. How perverse it is for global oligarchs to presume to speak for all of us, when the benefits accrue to so few. So let us face the true divisions between us, not of our making but self-created, by those who claim authority.

‘The real division is not between conservatives and revolutionaries but between authoritarians and libertarians.’ - George Orwell

‘We’re not free.... The news media that people rely on to form ideas about what’s going on and how they should vote are [controlled by the plutocratic class](#) and heavily influenced [by](#)

[secretive government agencies](#). Internet algorithms are [aggressively manipulated](#) to show people information which favors the status quo. Even our entertainment is rife with [Pentagon and CIA influence](#).” —[Caitlin Johnstone](#)

‘We are in process of developing a whole series of techniques which will enable the controlling oligarchy who have always existed and presumably will always exist to get people to love their servitude.’ —[Aldous Huxley, “The Ultimate Revolution”](#)

‘What’s been happening in the past eighteen months is a mode shift from refined domination to crude domination—and a shortening of the leash.

‘The bad thing about it is that it is very oppressive and horrible. The good thing about it is that we now see the leash very well—and I posit that as time passes, more and more people will see the leash and object. I think it’s inevitable.

‘On my end, I am not going to be burned again. One time is enough. I am not going to forget who I am again. There is no use in that. I feel in my place because love is not a victim of this world, it is the fabric of life. No more bending over to bullies. Enough.’  
—Tessa Lena, ["Emotional Physics": A Poetic Analysis of the "System of Domination"](#)

## **The Road to Nowhere**

For now, the highway still hums with traffic bent on a programmed destination. Forgotten are our roots in kindness, our higher aspirations. Our attention is fixed, entrained, distracted. We think we are the drivers, even when the reverse gear is disabled, the exit ramps blocked with checkpoints. We are not the drivers; we are the driven.

To this state of affairs I declare, my way is not the highway.

**the road to nowhere  
busy with cars speeding by  
still forest beckons**

# Crimes Against Nature

16 November 2021

## Preface

On one hand, our world will never look the same after this great awakening and reset of the operating paradigm from domination to participation. On the other hand, core human values and truths, like our inalienable rights and freedoms, reach back through all the ages of our conscious evolution. As an experiment, for example, I bring to our consideration a sample of writing from four years ago. How much of those concerns are relevant now, and will remain so four years, or seven generations, from now?

Under the normal, we know there's something there, not right. An alien presence, silently brewing; human welfare in its sights. Parasite. Even in the best of times—as we selectively remember precovid—it was there. We didn't want to see it. Our eyes were fixed ahead.

We found something to complain about: Third World, First World, EU or Middle East. Even confessed our own privilege. We were together for change.

Then it all changed.

Or did it? Reading further back through my [essays of the 1990's, 2000s and 2010s](#), it wasn't so different then, in how the world rolled. The empire, the global cabal, in glitzy shadows then, now comes out undressed, as naked fascists for all to see. 9/11 was the coming out party. To see who was still inside.

This was the forced marriage. Call it rape. Fentanyl, razor blade, trusty rusty needle. The skin is pulled away to the bones of fleshless ambition to shape the world in the image of... who, exactly?

The prototype "Human" lies discarded on the planetary scrapheap. What remains? Intelligence? Immortality? Safety in prescribed numbers?

This charge is capital—the head transhuman, in all his illustrious clones, to be hung from the neck at the opening of the Nuremberg Memorial Park. By the thumbs in Mussolini Square. From hooks in Guantanamo 2.0.

Not that I advocate torture: only, since Government insists, the rule of law.

Failing that... a return to normal. But in a sense that true Human recognizes, calls Home. Where something under the surface still sings, but of lightness and grace, not eerie menace. Where tyrants and their minions rest in peace, and the rest of us get on with our lives.

# Earth Colony Gazette

1 December 2021

## Covid Couplets

First you said I was killing old people.  
Now I say you're killing children.

You told me I don't follow science.  
I say you watch too much TV.

You shout at me and call me bad names.  
I say please wake up from your nightmare.

Are you going to be happy, now?  
How much are you willing to take?

## Story Weapon, Target Audience

In the TV series *Hanna*, a gaggle of genetically altered trainees, given over to CIA science at birth, are given synthetic identities as teens in a social media-curated reality prison, The Meadows. Charming scrapbooks and photo albums sketch out their bogus bios, establishing the backstory, the backcheck con. Operatives on standby text them convincingly as “family” and “friends,” until the fake scripts detailing their so-called lives are accepted as real—or as real as they're ever going to get, so get used to it.

The trainees of *Hanna*, engineered and conditioned, mostly go along with the fiction, since there is no other alternative on offer. Are we, in our once-real world, any less a captured audience, to absorb the weaponized story delivered in our daily feed?

After “extensive psychological research” on how best to manipulate perception to steer public policy, the WHO in 2017 published a chillingly transparent handbook on [best practice guidance: How to respond to vocal vaccine deniers in public \[PDF\]](#). After the cautionary tale of *Hanna*, I get an eerie sense that this narrative recipe is scripted from the same reality-cooking school. The robot author is writing code for behavior, from an algorithm of intention, to keep the fuzzy-logic narrative on track toward its singular destination, the one constant in the dynamic equation: to “increase vaccine uptake.”

To challenge the superimposed Code of Reality (Everyone Must Get Jabbed) is to invite in response this idiot's guide to public debate. It equips the speaker to meet counter-arguments not in the unsecured realm of fact, but in more malleable clay: the emotional perceptions of the intended audience, the restive herd. The predator must be relentless in pursuit of its prey.

The fingerprints of this WHO liturgy are indelibly marked on press conferences and news headlines throughout the plandemic. Here's the obvious-after-the-fact guide to grooming

politicians, petty bureaucrats, health officers and other public figures for the duty of their lives: grooming, in turn, the public.

The document's abstract spells out the task in no uncertain terms: "This guidance document provides basic principles for a spokesperson of any health authority on how to respond to vocal vaccine deniers. The suggestions are based on psychological research on persuasion, on research in public health, communication studies and on WHO risk communication guidelines."

The inevitable camp of "deniers," armed with contrary evidence and strong beliefs, are to be gaslighted and accused as the extremists in the room, unhinged and dangerous, because it is *their* opinion that is "fixed," "polarizing," and, frankly, in need of "content correction." It is they who are causing social division by framing it as a black-and-white issue (e.g., safety over profits).

The strategy of persuasion hinges on constructing and communicating the illusion of consensus. The principle is familiar, the WHO acknowledges, from "research related to vaccination and climate change." Consensus is presented where none exists, a stand-in for reality. To deny the ruse is then to be branded a denier of truth itself, and science: though true science is antithetical to the notion of pat conclusions.

'Science is dynamic. There ought to be debate. And anytime somebody says there's a consensus in science, that person is a liar, and they're manipulating you. The phrase "scientific consensus is oxymoronic.' —Robert F. Kennedy, Jr., [interviewed on the Corbett Report](#), 20 Nov. 2021

This WHO handbook's own simplistic assertions ("vaccines are proven safe and effective") are presented as bedrock principles of new-normal reality, even practiced in workshops to technocrats-in-training, like the cohort of Gen-Z super soldiers in Hanna's dorm. That made-for-TV reality simulation makes for great ratings, but how deep does it penetrate?

We're in the process of finding out. As any refugee from the guru cults can testify, programming runs deep, both ways. Inside or out, your story keeps you safe from the other side. But once you know how to unravel, to look behind the script, you might find a mirror to the real you, the unwritten story.

## **Tribal Fires**

That tragic ape, humanity: redeemed within, yet our kind is stalked by [predators](#). Reptile monsters, in form or function, rapt over our conquest, gloat at reducing men to mice. Scratching our furry scalp, we howl a protest and slink for cover, huddle in our hive, our herd, our kiva, our compound, our walled fortress, our sanitary shield, our iron dome, our magic flag.

A young buck and a grizzled warrior contend for strategy, hold counsel also with the matriarchs. Who will save the princess, the young? What is at risk by showing our bare skin



in the light of day, of daring to live “free”? The cave walls glisten with soot and tallow, haunting dreams, sagas of the hunt.

A legend grows each generation in the telling. Sins of the other, compounded; home sanctity celebrated. A new myth voices itself in dancing feet, a shaman’s piping gone wild. The truth remains, in the embers of the fire: for now, we are safe.

Sophistication zooms us to the present day, all past concepts and experience reduced to the virtual—low-res advice, for a rapidly decaying future. Who to believe, in a chaos of pixels?

“We will sacrifice the truth in order to have social belonging.” (Meredith Miller) —[Reiner Fuellmich Speaks To Psychologist \[Meredith Miller\] On Mechanics Of Why People Follow The Covid/Vaxx Narratives](#)

Scanning the image doesn’t satisfy our primal curiosity. We search behind the device, find nothing, cast it aside, wander into the forest. We find other disenchanting chumps and benumbed bees taking refuge, up the creek.

The tribe decimated, the hive hijacked; where to turn? Mummy and Dad-E out to lunch, we make do with our provisions, our nose to find more. These woods long ago were explored by our ilk, then razed and paved, and again deserted, to regrow.

We start again, reminding the young of what went down, what went wrong: never again.

“The ultimate test of a moral society is the kind of world that it leaves to its children.” —

[Dietrich Bonhoeffer](#)

# R/Evolution Now

7 December 2021

## Self-Righteous, Righteous, and Beyond

A manifesto of righteous poetic rage:

‘You are shaking the hive. Prepare for the swarm.’  
—Margaret Anna Alice, [Letter to a Tyrant](#)

A manifesto of righteous religious conscience:

‘I call upon rulers, political and religious leaders, intellectuals and all people of good will, inviting them to unite in an Alliance that launches an anti-globalist manifesto, refuting point-by-point the errors and deviations of the dystopia of the New World Order and proposing concrete alternatives for a political program inspired by the common good, the moral principles of Christianity, traditional values, the protection of life and the natural family, the protection of business and work, the promotion of education and research, and respect for Creation.’ — Archbishop Viganò: [Global Appeal for Anti-Globalist Alliance Against the New World Order](#)

The difference between the terms “righteous” and “self-righteous” is revealing. Where the plain word is identified with [moral virtue](#), the compound reeks of virtue-signaling. Where “righteous” is truly moral, in service to others, self-righteous is self-serving, smug, and more concerned with status than truth.

It’s a fine line, if you believe you’re one but perceived as the other. And the more righteous one is, the more the demeaning perception “self-righteous” will grow among those who think you’re wrong and they’re right (and righteous).

Ultimately it’s a secondary issue, albeit an important one. Appearance counts, and personality matters when discussing public issues. But being right—on the right side of reality—is the main thing. It’s not about the messenger, but the message. That goes for one’s own motivation as a truth-teller, as well as the integrity of a civil debate. Yet in this human drama where “the medium is the message,” we are simultaneously the medium. If we speak truth to power, our power must be of the truth itself, and not of personal aggrandizement or reward.

Too often, in the muck and slander of politics (and especially today’s toxic censorship and cancel culture), the righteous will be crucified however stalwart and morally upright they are. If their record is spotless, the smear can simply be invented, or attached via a tenuous chain of association. We’ve seen such a campaign relentlessly carried out not only in the usual manner in politics, but now against every [dissenting voice in medicine](#), science, education, and more. Where any shred of truth is uttered, the witch-hunting fake factcheckers are sure to follow.

The moral is: don't fret too much over self-righteous, in yourself or others. Just be righteous. And demand it certainly of anyone who deigns to tell us what we can and cannot do.

'We know what the next step is, each of us. It is letting go of grudges. It is letting go of self-righteousness. It is standing in reverence for each other. We might takes sides, but we don't source our identity from it, because our true identity draws from a deeper spring. All are welcome to drink of it.' —Charles Eisenstein, [The Human Family](#)

The deeper problem, even with well-meaning righteousness, is that it's polarizing. It sets up the irresolvable conflict between right and wrong, good and evil. Taking sides, each party believes it holds truth and righteousness, and the other side is evil, speaking lies.

On the path of righteousness, there is no shortage of enemies to target and labels to apply. Take your pick: the CIA, Satan, Globalists, ETs, Archons, Psychopaths, Alpha white males, Predators, Parasites, the CCP, the Vatican, the US military, the Deep State, the WEF, Bill Gates, the Queen, the Committee of 300, the Bilderbergers, Zionists, the Mossad, Islam, Capitalism, Soros, Fascism, Communism, the Jesuits, Black Rock & Vanguard, [Agenda 21](#)...

The sheer proliferation of such negativities is a clue that the fight is infinite and eternal, a product of our own projecting Shadow into "real life." Righteous or not, do we spend the rest of our days tracing spider webs, strand upon strand, into deeper caves of darkness? What is darker than absence of light?

From there, we can open our eyes to rays of light. Beyond self-righteousness, we can let righteousness go too, because it's only another projection of self. Letting go of plots and stories, protagonists and antagonists, heroes and villains, we can open to joy and wonder, creativity, insight, clarity, inspiration, spontaneous enthusiasm. Invoking what oracle card maker [Rudy Hexter](#)\* calls The Golden Compass, we take direction from the heart's wisdom to strengthen the evolutionary will of the planet—not with the polarizing paradigm of righteousness, but with innocence, receptivity, illumination, clear vision, and creative potential.

[\*Note: Rudy recently suffered a life-threatening injury; [here's how you can help.](#)]

## **Power vs. Force**

'The universe holds its breath as we choose, instant by instant, which pathway to follow; for the universe, the very essence of life itself, is highly conscious. Every act, thought, and choice adds to a permanent mosaic; our decisions ripple through the universe of consciousness to affect the lives of all.' —David R. Hawkins, *Power vs. Force*

## **The Evolution of the Soul**

We think we live by forces we control, but in fact we are governed by power from unrevealed sources, power over which we have no control. —David R. Hawkins, *Power vs. Force*

The realm of human drama is ruled by the struggle between competing emotions. The competition is driven by different personalities and agendas, between groups, between individuals, and within the psychic landscape of a given character (including our own). In addition to our personal, social, and political motivations, both conscious and unconscious, there are deeper forces at work (or play), fueling the progress of human evolution, which is to say, of the evolution of the soul.

Following the archetypal stages of the seven chakras of the human energy system (aligned on the kundalini channel of the spine), we can simplify the stages of personal and collective evolution, with a sequence that typifies many a drama enacted on stage or screen, or perhaps in the theatre of our dreams. It might even be considered an itinerary to enlightenment.

### *Lust*

Driven, obsessed, insatiable. The reptile slithers home here, with no apology. It's the way of the world, in raw fecundity.

### *Jealousy*

Possessed: it's all about the other. Desire, blame. The end and beginning of all suffering. Drama's nourishment; intrigue's pantry.

### *Conspiracy*

Talking heads... on what they hope is a secure channel. But nothing in this hairy horde of ape-brained primates is safe from chatter.

### *Compassion*

Heart rises, swells, forgives, gives peace. Heart connects, though hands and heads divide. Heart heals mercifully, loves all, unconditional.

### *Expression*

All the welter of life's charmed tragedy swirls in this blender, poured on a canvas of old ship sails, stitched together with intent: because.

## *Conscience*

A higher power calls, is heard. It pulls us closer. We tow behind a raft of worries, unfathomable dreams. Releasing, we lift our wings to flight.

## *Soul*

Not this form; not that. A reward without reckoning, a sentence fulfilled. This time, for good. This time, leaving nothing out. All that is, all in.

# Unauthorized Transmissions

13 December 2021

## Trenchtown Diary

Genocide denial: It's not the deaths that are unthinkable; it's the evil of the perpetrators.

However dark things look right now, we will get out of this. That is non-negotiable. You should never do their work for them by despairing of an end. It is supposed to seem hopeless. They manage the seeming of things, much more than the reality of them, and they work very hard to portray all resistance as futile. Probably more messaging resources go into casting the containment regime as invulnerable and undeterred, than anything else. This is important to them precisely because they're not invulnerable....

Many object that our arguments are simply ignored or papered over by regime propaganda, and that nothing we say here gets anywhere. It is also common to hear about the futility of protests, and... of legal challenges. This is the wrong view to take. They have to win every day, and we only have to win a few times. This is the great asymmetry at the heart of all dissident movements, it is why we seem small and powerless and yet they act with such inordinate rage and fear against the points we make. —eugyppius, [Is it in the end all just words?](#)

## Global Chicken Gumbo

'Survival of this set of advances they are making on humanity is about reading between the lines, being able to spot their manipulation tactics, knowing when they are telling the truth and when they are lying, understanding their strategy and moves before they make them, being prepared to do a little extra work to navigate their bullshit, and ultimately having faith and belief in yourself while respecting and building communities that are resilient to this crap.'—Corey Lynn, [The Biggest Game of Chicken in History](#)

'NACs [New Asset Classes] are not a move to save the planet, but a move to enable the same interests responsible for the current environmental crises to usher in a new era where their predatory exploitation reaches new heights that were previously unimaginable.' —Whitney Webb, [Wall Street's Takeover of Nature Advances with Launch of New Asset Class](#)

Catherine Austin Fitts appropriately calls the opponent "[Mr. Global](#)" and discusses the financial and economic aspects of the "Great Reset" [here](#).

'According to Fitts, we live in a world with an "official reality" dictated by the legacy, or "old" media, and the "actual reality" accessed through personal experience and personal connections; the judicious use of independent and creative thought; plus "new media" outlets and independent commentators able to collect and examine information outside our immediate area of experience.' (Chuck Black, Freedom Forum News)

‘Just as in the domestic arena, where the notion of politics by suasion is lost (with vaccine mandates enforced by water-cannon, and riot police), so too, the notion of foreign policy managed through argument, or diplomacy, has been lost too.’ —Alastair Crooke, [Now or Never: The Great ‘Transition’ Must Be Imposed](#)

## **Boiling frogs: Vaccines and cancer**

Clearly there seems to be three situations:

- The appearance of a cancer rapidly after the injection (two weeks to a few months) and very progressive, in a person who was previously free of known carcinological pathologies.
- The resumption of cancer in a patient who has been in complete remission for several months or years.
- The rapid, even explosive, evolution of a cancer that is not yet controlled.

—Dr. Nicole Delépine, [The Incidence of Cancer, triggered by the Covid 19 “vaccine”](#)

## **The Leading Edge**

‘Transhumanism is essentially exploitative and so it should be resisted with all of our might and willpower. The immediate danger we face is with (purported) “vaccines”, which are capable of the literal end of humanity. This is achieved through deletion of our moral conscience, impairment of reproductive fertility, and erasure of independent identity (via “health passports”). The deployment of mRNA technology to children is the greatest crime in history, and our response to this threat should see it as the greatest emergency possible.’ —Martin Geddes, [The Saviours of Humanity](#)

‘Today’s new commercial frontier is the human body, “body as a platform.” We are being ushered toward a life-time subscription to an artificial immunity service... with boosters from here into infinity.’ —Tessa Lena, [Do Covid Injections Compromise Natural Immunity](#) (and see [here](#))

If the vaccines work, what’s going on?

And if they don’t, why on earth would anyone not at very high risk from Covid agree to participate in further rounds of this failed experiment? Much less allow their kids to be vaccinated? —Alex Berenson, [The god that failed](#)

## **Determination and Self-Determination**

‘This is what it boils down to: infantilization versus self-responsibility.’ —[Reiner Fuellmich Speaks To Psychologist \[Meredith Miller\] On Mechanics Of Why People Follow The Covid/Vaxx Narratives](#)

‘I sense that the most profound yearning is not so much for the “unsticking” of history. Rather, I feel we deeply yearn to have the opportunity afterwards to apply our loving



nature, warrior faculties, and acquired skills at “maximum force” in the service of life itself. —Martin Geddes, [On the nature of our yearning](#)

‘We are stepping into a new story, a new and ancient story, that is no longer about Progress equals more Control; and is no longer ignorant of the intelligence in the world outside of the human being and outside of human civilization.’ —[Charles Eisenstein](#)

## **Toward a Greater Reset**

‘Trauma is both destructive and awakening.’ —Meredith Miller, [Reiner Fuellmich Speaks To Psychologist On Mechanics Of Why People Follow The Covid/Vaxx Narratives](#)

‘We know that the world faces an imminent and vast upheaval in the near future. Many of us have been preparing for this on every level — spiritual, social, practical, emotional, psychological, etc. At the moment there is a “stuckness” feeling and frustration as we anticipate the blockages to change being removed. I sense that the most profound yearning is not so much for the “unsticking” of history. Rather, I feel we deeply yearn to have the opportunity afterwards to apply our loving nature, warrior faculties, and acquired skills at “maximum force” in the service of life itself.’ —Martin Geddes, [On the nature of our yearning](#)

## **Babylon Gone Down**

(Dezarie): <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=khqOwG60Ea0>

## **Fourth Reich Operation Plan**

### *Itinerary of Abuse*

Speaking of optional realities, here is the one being presently imposed, laid out in all its stark consistency. It was posted on Telegram, by [Robin Monotti+Dr Mike Yeadon+Cory Morningstar Channel](#); the author who described this plan of the NWO is Jean-Jacques Crèvecoeur, via Le Grand Reveil: <https://t.me/LeGrandReveil>.

I present it here not to stoke fear, or to give credence to that projected future; but on the contrary, to denounce it for what it is, recognizing its unfoldment to date and insistence from “above.” The human choice remains viable as long as our soul persists: to reject this vision as an ugly aberration of our nature, and to categorically refuse it.

Phase 1:

*Simulate a threat and create fear. (December 2019 – March 2020)*

- Mount a pandemic in China.
- Kill tens of thousands of elderly people.
- Increase the number of cases and deaths

- Position vaccination as the only solution from the beginning.
  - Focus all attention on Covid-19.
- Result, (almost) general panic

## **Phase 2:**

*Sow the tares and division. (March 2020 – December 2020)*

- Impose multiple unnecessary, liberticidal and unconstitutional coercive measures.
- Paralyze trade and the economy.
- Observe the submission of a majority and the resistance of a rebellious minority.
- Stigmatize the rebels and create a horizontal division.
- Censoring dissident leaders.
- Punish disobedience.
- Generalize PCR tests.
- Create confusion between cases, infected, sick, hospitalized and dead.
- Disqualify all effective treatments.
- Hope for a rescue vaccine.

*Result, (almost) general panic.*

## **Phase 3:**

*Bring a treacherous and deadly solution. (December 2020-June 2021)*

- Offer a free vaccine for everyone.
- Promise protection and return to normality.
- Establish a herd immunization target.
- Simulate a partial recovery of the economy.
- Hide statistics of side effects and deaths from injections.
- Passing off the side effects of the injections as "natural" effects of the virus and the disease.
- Recover the notion of a variant as a natural mutation of the virus.
- Justify the maintenance of coercive measures by not applying the herd immunity threshold.
- Punish health professionals for the illegal exercise of care and healing. -

*Result, doubts and feelings of betrayal among the vaxx, discouragement among opponents.*

## **Phase 4:**

*Install Apartheid and the QR code. (June 2021-October 2021)*

- Voluntarily plan for shortages.
- Impose the vaccination pass (QR code) to reward the vaccinated, punish the resistant.
- Create an Apartheid of the privileged against the others.
- Take away the right to work or study from non-vaxx.
- Withdraw basic services to the non-vaxx.
- Impose PCR payment tests on non-vaxx.

*Result, First stage of digital control, impoverishment of opponents*

## Phase 5:

*Establish chaos and Martial law. (November 2021-March 2022)*

- Exploit the shortage of goods and food.
- Cause the paralysis of the real economy and the closure of factories and shops.
- Let unemployment explode.
- Apply a third dose to the vaxx (boosters).
- Take up the murder of the living old men.
- Impose compulsory vaccination for all.
- Amplify the myth of variants, the efficacy of the vaccine and the immunity of the herd.
- Demonize the anti-vaxx and hold them responsible for the dead.
- Arrest opposition leaders.
- Impose digital identity on everyone (QR code): Birth certificate, identity document, passport, driving license, health insurance card ...
- Establish martial law to defeat the opposition.

*Result, Second stage of digital control. Imprisonment or removal of opponents.*

## Phase 6:

*Cancel the debts and dematerialize the money. (March 2022-September 2022)*

- Trigger the economic, financial and stock market collapse, the bankruptcy of the banks.
- To rescue the losses of the banks in the accounts of their clients.
- Activate the «Great Reset».
- Dematerialize money.
- Cancel debts, loans and loans.
- Impose the digital portfolio. (Digital Wallet)
- Seize properties and land.
- Ban all global medicines.
- Confirm the obligation to vaccinate semi-annually or annually.
- Impose food rationing and a diet based on the Codex Alimentarius.
- Extend the measures to emerging countries.

*Result, Third stage of digital control. Extension of the N.W.O. to the whole planet.*

## *Tyranny In Plain Sight*

While some still cry “conspiracy theory,” the plans for “Pharma Uber Alles” have been advertised for years in plain sight, then demonstrated with lockstep precision over the past two years. Thanks again to [Robin Monotti+Dr Mike Yeadon+Cory Morningstar Channel on Telegram](#) for this reminder of what the global elite have been cooking up for us all along. Only now is the herd sensing in the putrid breeze that human meat was the main course. Note that the menus below come straight from the head Chefs, printed on official stationery:

- Agenda 21  
<https://sustainabledevelopment.un.org/content/documents/Agenda21.pdf>

- Agenda 30  
<https://sustainabledevelopment.un.org/content/documents/21252030%20Agenda%20for%20Sustainable%20Development%20web.pdf>
- Agenda 50  
[https://wedocs.unep.org/bitstream/handle/20.500.11822/27672/GEO6\\_CH20.pdf?sequence=1&isAllowed=y](https://wedocs.unep.org/bitstream/handle/20.500.11822/27672/GEO6_CH20.pdf?sequence=1&isAllowed=y)
- Cyberpolygon 2021  
[https://cyberpolygon.com/upload/technical\\_training\\_Cyber\\_Polygon\\_2021\\_EN\\_v\\_1.pdf](https://cyberpolygon.com/upload/technical_training_Cyber_Polygon_2021_EN_v_1.pdf)
- Covid 19 - The Great Reset, Klaus Schwab.  
[https://carterheavyindustries.files.wordpress.com/2020/12/covid-19\\_-the-great-reset-klaus-schwab.pdf](https://carterheavyindustries.files.wordpress.com/2020/12/covid-19_-the-great-reset-klaus-schwab.pdf)
- Event 201  
<https://centerforhealthsecurity.org/event201/>
- Operation Dark Winter  
[https://www.centerforhealthsecurity.org/our-work/events-archive/2001\\_dark-winter/Dark%20Winter%20Script.pdf](https://www.centerforhealthsecurity.org/our-work/events-archive/2001_dark-winter/Dark%20Winter%20Script.pdf)
- Operation Crimson Contagion.  
[https://www.chicago.gov/content/dam/city/depts/cdph/policy\\_planning/Board\\_of\\_Health/BOH\\_Presentation\\_Sep182019.pdf](https://www.chicago.gov/content/dam/city/depts/cdph/policy_planning/Board_of_Health/BOH_Presentation_Sep182019.pdf)
- Operation Lockstep, Rockefeller Foundation  
<https://stopbsnow.com/wp-content/uploads/2020/07/The-Annotated-Rockefeller-Foundation-Lockstep-2010.pdf>
- Operation Cygnus, UK Government  
[https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/927770/exercise-cygnus-report.pdf](https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/927770/exercise-cygnus-report.pdf)
- Influenza Preparedness Plan, UK Government  
[https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/213717/dh\\_131040.pdf](https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/213717/dh_131040.pdf)
- National Pandemic Influenza Plan, US CDC  
<https://www.cdc.gov/flu/pandemic-resources/pdf/pandemic-influenza-implementation.pdf>
- Spars Pandemic (2025-2028)  
The next event.  
<https://stars.library.ucf.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1029&context=jicrcr>
- Pandemic Influenza Vaccine Storage (March 2020)  
<https://health.mo.gov/emergencies/panflu/pdf/panfluplanvaccine.pdf>
- Coronavirus Act 2020  
[https://www.legislation.gov.uk/ukpga/2020/7/pdfs/ukpga\\_20200007\\_en.pdf](https://www.legislation.gov.uk/ukpga/2020/7/pdfs/ukpga_20200007_en.pdf)
- Planetary Emergency Plan; Club of Rome  
[https://web.archive.org/web/20191208022814/https://www.clubofrome.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/09/PlanetaryEmergencyPlan\\_CoR-4.pdf](https://web.archive.org/web/20191208022814/https://www.clubofrome.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/09/PlanetaryEmergencyPlan_CoR-4.pdf)

# Planet of the Bug

19 December 2021

## HyperCoup Revealed

The coup reveals all:  
multicoup of everything  
nothing sacred left.

How many percent  
of this or that will it take  
to wake the sleeping

dragon, justice, now?  
The [yearning to live again](#)  
to say this is ours.

What's reality?  
[Not what the script readers say.](#)  
What you discover.

If the "vaccines" work  
[what's going on?](#) Deaths going up,  
childhood strokes... Lockout.

[What will you create](#)  
in [gathering with others?](#)  
Do not die alone.

Name the abusers.  
Remember Nature's freedom.  
[Protect the future.](#)

## Problem > Reaction > Solution

By now many are familiar with the practice if not the theory known as "[Problem-Reaction-Solution](#)." Inspired by the philosopher Hegel and popularized by David Icke, we know it as the Plandemic: a fake crisis to justify a total makeover of global society. Over a decade in advance, Icke's prophetic synopsis nailed the modus operandi we recognize today:

'Step 1: The duplicitous bastards in question either take advantage of a pre-existing problem by making it more atrocious (or even worse, they create an artificial problem out of whole cloth).

'Step 2: They then present to the public (through their corporate media) the version of the problem they want so as to elicit a particular response from the population ("What are they going to do about it?!)

'Step 3: The Establishment offers the pre-packaged "solution," which was something they wanted to do anyway, even before the "problem" had become manifested!

Not that one crisis is enough. In this final push for Reset, the "problem" will be further inflated past all rationality, until it pops... a spent farce. The final solution still simmering in Davos or Dubai, we'll have to be tenderized further by the bludgeoning of "Social Chaos."

It's already happening, well prepared. Former prisoners released to the streets. Arson and looting ensue. Police are defunded, then fire those standing for personal freedom. Remaining forces restore order by arresting victims for thought crimes—refilling prisons to rehabilitate them, for their safety and the common good.

Meanwhile, for the pliable, the way is prepared for their lobotomized luxury: in their dreams...

Collectivist gatekeepers will spin fantastic narratives of a future devoid of discomfort and free from responsibility. All you have to do is give up all your freedoms and the reward will be a perpetual childhood. It sounds nice, but it is quite evil in its design. Infantizing a society is the first step to enslaving a society. Being dependent on government means giving total control to government; government becomes the parent, and not all parents love their children. —Brandon Smith, [Young People Turn To Collectivism Because Of These Psychological Disparities](#)

How did this happen? Our beloved "civilization" has been grooming us for just such a fake initiation for quite a while, a roller coaster running on an unsteady pulse of trauma and indulgence, denial and distraction.

Mattias Desmet's diagnosis of mass hypnosis describes well the problem that has been exploited for a predetermined solution currently (universal vaccination and total control). He identifies the underlying causes of the deep-level problem, our preexisting conditions:

1. A lack of social connectedness;
2. A lack of meaning;
3. Free-floating anxiety (that is unconnected to any mental representation); and
4. Free-floating frustration and aggression.

Toby Rogers (in ["The geographies of the Pharma genocide"](#)) zeroes in on these underlying problems in order to prescribe respective solutions; namely:

1. More social connectedness;

2. More meaning-making (through spirituality, honest work, time with family & friends, and experiencing nature);
3. Properly identifying the source of our anxiety as our hurry up culture and helping people take the off-ramp to a parallel economy; and
4. Properly identifying the source of our frustration and aggression as the predatory system of monopoly capitalism and helping people take the off-ramp into a parallel economy based on mutual respect.

In between our 2019 starting state of unconscious grooming for tyranny, and these more humane replacement strategies, lies our instinctive rejection of the imposed solution.

But then what? Absent the 6000-year Death Cult lording it over us with condescending smiles, will we have the moxie—or other unbranded juju—to just wing it?

## **Magic Powers**

Philosopher [Eric Hoffer](#) observes that the powerful make use of their most potent magic in seducing the masses: “an extravagant hope”:

For men to plunge headlong into an undertaking of vast change, they must be intensely discontented yet not destitute, and they must have the feeling that by the possession of some potent doctrine, infallible leader or some new technique they have access to a source of irresistible power.

Haven't we all had enough of the childish directives, statistical lies, and collective abuse? Isn't it time to get real, to wake from the spell, back to here and now and common sense? To live in community again, face to face?

The one-way ticket to virtual happiness ends not in an endless technomedical control grid, airbrushed as a grand social vision, like every other failed brave new world or social utopia turned ugly.

It starts with open eyes in the body you are given—and not alone but in kinship, complete with handshakes and hugged affiliation. This is the human scale, not obsolete but what we were built for. Why be arrogant enough to think we can build humans better? Where does that end, but self-destruction, essence all converted to data and blown away, when Nature has her way?

Think tank wizards have set their evil elves to work, weaving word-spells to bypass our rational discernment. Linguistic arrows deliver precision strikes to our emotive triggers, inducing the desired response. David Gosselin reveals the well-researched operational plan of the current elite to weaponize neurolinguistic programming (NLP). From individual success therapy it's been scaled up to a global application, targeting the unconscious human subject en masse:

The linguistic model frames reality as a set of two choices: making the conscious decision to save lives or take lives. There is no nuance, no exceptions for young and healthy people, or specifications for people at higher risk of becoming ill. According to the “Stay Home. Save Lives” model, one can effectively murder people simply by choosing to leave their home. ([MindSpace, Psyops, and Cognitive Warfare: Winning the Battle for the Mind](#))

The trance of exploitation is maintained by our denial and cognitive dissonance. The key to breaking the spell, Gosselin says, is naming it.

Remember the Grimms’ fairy tale of [Rumpelstiltskin](#)? The Wikipedia synopsis is telling: “The story is about an imp who spins straw into gold in exchange for a girl’s firstborn.” Wow, no wonder these old folk stories are getting censored. A shoddy shot is proclaimed as salvation, and the only price is child sacrifice, with human fertility lost as interest. Not to mention the financialization of the body’s biological activity, converted into crypto ([Gates patent 666](#)).

With the baby’s fate nearly sealed, the young woman coaxes a final bargain: the deal is off if she can guess the evil troll’s name. He gives it away that night celebrating around the fire, boasting too loudly as she overhears. (Maybe this is where we get the expression, *the jig is up?*)

Despite the vast technocratic expertise brought to the project of hacking humanity, Gosselin points to the simplicity of how to nullify the spell, so brazenly boasted by its perpetrators.

The key to breaking the spell is naming it. Once a name is put on these “structures,” forcing them out of the automatic processes and into conscious processes, the programs essentially stop running at their automatic “click, whirr” speed. Unconscious thoughts—the “deep structures”—are brought into view of other analytical processes—essentially gumming up the works. Suddenly, the “magic” disappears. The smooth and well-oiled thoughtless automatic flight forward reaches a screeching halt.

### *Facts > Beliefs > Emotions*

Here’s another way to visualize the psychic battleground we’re on. We know that facts are practically useless in swaying anyone’s opinion nowadays. We accept the facts that match our beliefs, and that’s pretty much that. Otherwise it’s too much work: outside, to consider more facts; and inside, to renovate heritage beliefs.

‘Political beliefs are not mere intellectual opinions on how society should run. They provide a sense of tribe, a sense of belonging. The display of opinions signals tribal identification. In this context, a challenge to one’s political beliefs lands like a threat to life itself. In many societies like Ancient Greece, ostracism or banishment was a punishment worse than death; often it was death. Who are you, without your relationships?’ — Charles Eisenstein, [The Human Family](#)



Beliefs in turn are built upon primary emotional experience as children, and reinforced (or “nudged,” as the controllers call it with their kind and gentle vocabulary) in the direction the policymakers want.

Once we recognize the rules of their game, however, what moves are left? What happens when we call their bluff, and it’s our turn? What happens when we tip the whole board over?

### *Tactics > Strategy > Goals*

Deeply awake to the evil con, we reach for the nearest stick to pick up, and are moved to shout back: “Lock them up!” “Traitors to humanity!” “Storm the Bastille.” Well deserved, no doubt. We can latch on to a legal case; march in the street; take our business elsewhere. Among infinite tactics, results will vary. Whether in a military campaign, nonviolent struggle or information war, effectiveness comes from a more comprehensive strategy, which in turn is developed to accomplish deep and specific goals. “Ensure medical freedom in our schools.” “Restore election integrity.” “Conduct Nuremberg-style trials.”

A still more searching overview might challenge our paradigms of understanding reality, human nature, and the destiny of life on this planet. For these questions we need more than fairy tales or behavioral programming. We need a whole [new narrative](#).

### *Plot > Character > Theme*

In the world of the story, the plot contains the facts of the matter, the actions or tactics used by the characters to get what they want (or die trying). The characters strategize, motivated by their beliefs, in service of their emotional goal. The theme of the story concerns the nature of that goal and the quest to achieve it.

Where’s your story headed? It’s time to ask, is it truly a worthwhile goal, or just one you’ve been conditioned for? Is it a doomed quest, but worth striving for anyway? Or perhaps, we are [destined for a happy ending—but only if we play our part](#).

Without further ado, let’s see what’s happening with a bunch of frogs I know of...

### **Frying Pan Frogs**

Once upon a time, five frogs were soaking in the hot tub, reminiscing about the old days. One, a graybeard, pined for the summer nights, fireflies thick in the air, belly full of bug juice. Another, a growing bull, was preening himself in the moonlight, admired across the tub by a lissome froglet stretching amorously. A young female peered over the edge, while a tadler waded from foot to foot, tickling.

“Getting warm in here,” said the old one. Like that summer back in, when was it...”

“Ah kinda like it,” said the lady who fancied herself a Southern belle. Reminds me of one night last winter, deep in the mud, yeah I know it was cold but ah had this dreeaaaamm...”

So they bantered, as the heat turned up.

The frog who would be a man started to sweat. He stood up and looked out to see what the cause of the extra heat was. Below the pan, the flames had grown.

“I’m growing weak,” said the elder. “Can someone tell them to turn it down? I think I’ve had enough.”

“Ain’t it, like, automated?” said the young manish.

“A-I, A-I,” said the twerp.

So they bantered, as the heat turned up.

Old one’s head went under, bobbed up panting. Tadlet paddled frantically, to no purpose. The romantic pair clung tearfully, confused. And the frogtailed girl slipped up on the frying pan’s handle, balancing. Lightheaded, she ventured farther, sat unsteadily down. The pan tipped, settled.

“What are you doing?” the prince and princess said as one.

“Yeah what?” the tadler wanted to know. Without waiting for an answer, he scampered up the pan’s edge to the handle, inchwormed his way to sit by his sister’s side.

“You’re gonna die out there; come back!” the pair implored them.

The old one’s head went down.

The girl stood up and started bouncing. The tyke joined her, until water started splashing over into the flames.

“What the hell are you doing!” the teen frogs said in unison. As if the kids had caused the drowning.

“The fire’s going out!” the young girl said. “But you have to help, my legs are tired now.” She sat and held the baby froggy in her lap, dangling her legs over the edge.

The flames got bigger, the princess grew pale. The old one was already cooked, and the prince said, “Let’s get the hell out of here!”

He carried his beloved to the handle and up. Her weight tipped the pan, and a splash of water sputtered over flames. He went back and retrieved the bloated once-frog from the bottom, and ferried it to the edge. Carefully they slid the corpse along the handle, and the frogman followed until all five were balanced at the end.

The pan began to sway, rock and twist. Suddenly all five froggies went flying, and the water doused the flames.

Far, far, below was a bed of soft marsh. They buried the old one there, in the way of the old times, when the winter mud was said to give heat, if you dreamed deep enough. Just enough heat to keep a frogheart alive.

# The Trans Deception

27 December 2021

‘You live in the West in 2021, and all of a sudden, the wealthiest people of the world become emboldened, decide that they have the technology to control the biology—and that your body is the next frontier of “mining” and monetization. And here you are. It’s a fact that they don’t love you. It’s a fact that they don’t care about your well-being. They view your body like Columbus viewed his “India.” And just like Columbus proclaimed that his act of “discovery” translated to “ownership,” these people believe that because their science got a little bit deeper into knowing how really small things inside the body function, they now “own” biological processes inside your body and can and should monetize them and control your life. And if you resist the colonization of your body, you are a “hostile Indian.” And so what do you do?’ —Tessa Lena, [Why Bother Speaking the Truth?](#)

At the end of human digitalization, the transfer of our data into the Cloud ends in the ultimate form of assimilation: the transhuman fantasy of immortality, through the “upload” of our consciousness, personality, knowledge, memory. Such hubris is blind to our human essence. It’s like pretending the music exists in the score, in the grooves on the vinyl, or more to the point, the sequence of 1s and 0s in an MP3 file.

The analytical essence might be there, but the human element—feeling—is missing: the profile of an intelligent psychopath. For the more literal minded, humanity is projected to survive the limits of Earth in extra-orbital habitats that simulate terrestrial nature (thereby preserving what’s left of old Earth for the exclusive use of [guess who](#)).

The writer Philip K. Dick, no stranger to such futuristic delusions, argues back in the person of a character grounded in the ethic of the natural human. The impulse to remake us or transport us elsewhere is an alien one, hostile to our kind. Resistance is essential:

“I don't know where they come from or what they want, but they have no right to mess up our world.... We'll fight them in our homes, and we'll fight them in our schools. We will never stop fighting, and neither should you. #RESIST” —Philip K. Dick's *Electric Dreams*, S 1 E7, "The Father Thing"

The transhuman agenda, embedded not just within science fiction but the very nature of the cataclysmic global Reset, shifted into high gear behind the engine of the pandemic. In unapologetic terms outlined by its chief proponent, the World Economic Forum, it aims to transform every facet of life on earth. The impulse of the reset might best be captured in that telling prefix, *trans-*, already prominent in gender issues over the same period of recent years. So let’s investigate that nexus of meaning.

First, a disclaimer. This essay is not so much about gender, but more about human. I have no gender agenda per se, rather a human one. Yet I start with the premise that human contains gender, in simple terms. A movement to emphasize *transgender* as integral to

“the new normal” human identity is a plank in the platform to supersede human with *transhuman*.

*Trans-* (*Across; on the other side; beyond*)

*Transgender* (*says the American Heritage Dictionary*) refers to one’s chosen identity, independent of the sex “assigned” (interesting choice by the dictionary) at birth.

One arbitrary decision, overriding another?

Considering their recent “upgrade” of the traditional definition of “vaccine,” we better consult Merriam-Webster (“America’s most trusted online dictionary”) for a [second opinion](#). They prove more lenient in their careful elaboration of a gender identity that “differs from the sex the person had or was identified as having at birth.” At least the door is open here (“had”) to a natural birth gender. And yes, here I’m drawing a line that says, *natural*.

A real can of worms, it turns out. Is homosexual behavior natural or unnatural? Is war natural or unnatural? Is a can of worms natural or unnatural? Obviously the realm of human behavior and identity is fraught with complication, the natural result of freedom and diversity, nature’s infinitely multiplying pack of cards.

The crux of the question here—what is human and what is transhuman (“across, beyond”)—is precisely that boundary. Where is the line that is crossed to go beyond? The future human is linked to the past only by that transgression: from Eden we’re banished, yet never freed from the spell of remembrance.

We simplify by starting with Adam and Eve. But when tempted to cross the line, they already embarked on Human 2.0: “Taste of the flesh and know your own power, your freedom to sin.” Here we are, many “upgrades” after, still tempted by that eternal Serpent, to lust for the next “[Great Leap Forward](#).” To embrace such transgression of our original, innocent state is not evil, but it does represent the sin of pride, of presuming to know better than our creator how our body’s design should have turned out. Similarly, Adam and Eve as victims of the Serpent’s guile were not evil for their curiosity, rebellion, or even pride. They were simply human.

The transgender agenda appears fixated on the original sin of awaking to a binary identity, man/woman, and tries to atone by committing the next iteration: of imagining an indeterminate, genderless social animal. To cast into myth the natural body, and replace it with the doctrine, at once abstract and materialistic, of the omnipotent, science-tooled body/mind.

Which is still all fine as a personal choice, even to the point of swapping body parts on the surgeon’s table, and indulging in designer elixirs of hormone replacement. These are just hybrid strains of apple to be plucked from our modern Tree of Knowledge. Natural or unnatural, that’s semantics. The real issue is this: by my book, personal choice is human; but coercion is what I call evil—which is to say, anti-human.

To disguise itself, evil leans on that esoteric requirement, for the victim to “choose” their own subjugation, their own manipulation to choose the predetermined outcome. In the transgender arena, schoolchildren are groomed to consider all options and empowered to step out of their birth genders if they so “choose.” The pandemic was overtly orchestrated from the outset to offer one exclusive choice for treatment and prevention: the golden apple of salvation, the “vaccine.” It’s a shell game government plays by pressuring employers and withholding individual rights and freedoms to combat “hesitancy” and dangle the illusion of remaining “choice.”

Such mandates and the resulting discrimination are, first of all, dehumanizing. If the shot is accepted, it modifies the human genetic apparatus, the very core of our human design. In addition, it introduces substances whose patents claim interface with tracking technologies, two-way communication, and even crypto monetization. The refusenik, subject to increasing dehumanization, is offered one way out: transhumanization.

If the transgender or transhuman or cybervax makeover is presented to adult humans, with full disclosure of risks and benefits, ingredients and side effects, free of propaganda and ulterior motives, and subject to full compensation under liability, it’s on us to say yes or no. But of course, such is far from the case.

At the same time that personal choice of gender identity is encouraged by social policy and cultural pressure, authorities are mandating the loss of choice in bodily autonomy, in the case of the vax cocktail. Consistency here lies in the common vision: transgender as a step into transhuman. It’s a wholesale transfer of natural sovereignty, from individuals to social manifestoes and health agencies, and from distinct nations to ethnic engineering and global technocracy—under which our remaining freedoms are exercised only in the controlled digital space of the [Metaverse](#).

If our refusal of the imposed agenda is not allowed, or all the inalienable rights and freedoms and natural benefits of the society are withheld from us, the line has been crossed to a crime against our humanity. By the same token, [international sanctions are recognized as an act of war](#). Across all personal and national boundaries, now, the line has been crossed against human sovereignty, in the name of an imposed alteration to become other; to be a pawn in a game of global chess.

At first the dark side recruits compliant volunteers; then it conscripts the unwilling. We’ve seen this movie before: Vietnam. Where villages were bombed to “save” them from a designated enemy. Then as now, the sleepwalking “Silent Majority” was slow to awaken from the hypnotic TV spell. When [atrocities leaked through](#), it was harder to condone such crimes against other humans. When our own soldiers fell—the home team humans, our sons and brothers—we woke up to say, Stop.

Today, where are the napalmed children, the mass graves, the silent suicides? They are haunting our awareness, waiting to show us what can happen to humans who become pawns. On the hidden channel, they call us by our names we have almost forgot. They remind us of what happens to the dehumanized—victims and perpetrators alike. In their

sacrificial death they alert us to the fate of the denatured, the ungendered, the compliant and the coerced: the void of identity at the end of being human.

# The Turning Point

*3 January 2022*

In this infancy of a new year, it appears that indeed a new day is dawning, for the mass consciousness. The lightbulbs are turning on all over the map. As [Ben Shapiro reports](#), the following truths are becoming self-evident even in the mainstream:

1. Cloth masks are ineffective against omicron (Leanna Wen, CNN);
2. The vaccinated can spread and get covid;
3. The death rate is comparable to the flu (Chris Hayes);
4. Many people are entering hospitals with covid, not from covid (Fauci);
5. Natural immunity is a reason omicron hasn't been as virulent (Fauci);
6. We have to take into account societal needs, not just spread prevention (CDC);
7. The asymptomatic should not be tested (NFL);
8. We should focus on hospitalizations and deaths, not case rate (Biden);
9. Children are not at risk and schools should remain open;
10. Covid is predominantly an illness affecting the immunocompromised and elderly and we should not shut down society.

You might say we've come to a kind of consensus already. Instead of The Omega Point of collective unity postulated by Teilhard de Chardin, it came in the form of mass inoculation of natural immunity via the Omicron variant, simultaneous [rewriting the rules of the pandemic](#), and exposing the futility of the fake vaccines.

At least the vaxlords got depopulation well underway, so they can afford to retreat now back into the shadows, preparing their escape tunnels for when the Normies turn on them, Neo-general Rogan gently pulling back the curtain for all to understand.

## **Joe Rogan New Year's Eve Special: Interview with Dr. Robert Malone**

- Watch the 3-hour interview on [Spotify](#), or at [Philosopher's Stone](#), or in 3 segments at [Metaphysical Musing](#).
- [Highlights and Takeaways](#)
- [Impacts on the Mainstream Media](#)
- The Video that got Dr. Malone Banned from Twitter: [Pfizer Inoculations Do More Harm Than Good](#) (Canadian Covid Care Alliance)



- Follow [Joe Rogan on GETTR](#) (replacement for Twitter).
- Rogan's previous 3-hour [interview with Dr. Peter McCullough](#)
- *Bonus*: Watch the Big Pharma takedown on TV series [Goliath, Season 4 \(Amazon Prime\)](#).

Now the sunlight is everywhere. The zombies will cover their eyes, the vampires will seek dark cover, but the mass of people is ready to live again, to celebrate our natural freedom, and to take care of our own business of making a living.

## **A Few of My Favorite (Research) Things**

The information spigot has been turned on and there's no stopping it now. The following are my go-to sources of daily news and commentary across the spectrum of issues and events, commentary and concerns.

### *Information Kiosk*

- [Dailyexpose.uk](#) - Uncensored digests of data findings from official sources; updated daily.
- [Metaphysical Musing](#) - vaxtruth, sutras, chemmies, and the Zeta Reticuli agenda.
- [NewAgora.ca](#) - Who are you, who are they, and who's going to answer the question?
- [Philosophers-stone.info](#) - Uncut footage and clips, featuring frequent updates from polymath seer Clif High on Woo vs. the Bug.
- [Quarantine Reading List](#) - My ongoing archive of selected links from 2020 to present.
- [ZeroHedge.com](#) - Leading-edge financials plus best of everything else.

### *Substack All-Star Lineup:*

1. [Tessa Lena](#) - brilliant and heartfelt
2. [Marin Geddes](#) - passionate and patient
3. [Charles Eisenstein](#) - careful and conciliatory
4. [CJ Hopkins](#) - searing and satirical
5. [Glenn Greenwald](#) - impeccable and imperturbable
6. [Steve Kirsch](#) - professional and persistent
7. [Toby Rogers](#) - persuasive and political

8. [Julius Ruechel](#) – searching and serious
9. [Matthew Ehret](#) - cultured and conscious

### *Free Agent Pitchers*

1. [Edward Curtin](#) – eloquent and erudite
2. [Jon Rappoport](#) – creative and matrixcidal
3. [Matt Taibbi](#) – honest and thorough
4. [eugyppius](#) - investigative and insightful
5. [Jeff Childers](#) – pointed and astute

In the following sections I compile some of the most informative and inspiring nuggets of truth gleaned from the above sources, to bring us up to speed on our roller coaster ride now poised at the top of the carnival. Buckle up for the ride ahead!

### **The Harsh Truth**

‘a globalist faux dystopia blending slavery, lies, bugs, pods, bondage, serfdom and sterility.’  
—[Aleksander Svetski](#)

\* \* \*

‘This bio-information war is excruciating and brutal in a way that has no precedent, and leaves unseen wounds that refuse to bleed openly. Its figural weapon is treachery, brought into the heart of the family and community, ripping apart the trust and loving relationships we depend upon for stability. Maybe our hope for human progress is to make the horror speakable sooner and more widely.’ --[Martin Geddes, The invisible brutality of bio-information war](#)

\* \* \*

“When people don’t tell the truth, it always ends badly.” --The Expanse, s1 e1

\* \* \*

The Harsh Truth - Why So Many Refuse To See It —[Henna Maria](#)

### **Tag the Rich**

‘In every era, logic and reason are constructed to serve the interests of capital. What seems civilized and enlightened in every era is just cover for a much more brutal reality that is happening behind the scenes. Western liberal democracy was always a velvet glove that hid the iron fist of conquest, colonialism, and exploitation. For 500 years the flourishing of

western liberal democracy was financed by staggering levels of violence — first in the colonies of the new world and then through a system of global neocolonialism maintained via a vast military industrial complex. Workers in the developing world who wanted higher wages and nations that wanted to control their own natural resources were smashed. And the benefits of this system were not widely distributed and instead tended to accrue to about 10% of the population in the developed world. ...

'If we accept that western liberal democracy was not as just and prosperous as it was made out to be and also that it is not coming back, then what shall we replace it with?

'My initial answer is hyper-localization. Why do we even have a federal government and nation states anymore? They only existed to wage war on other people in order to promote the interests of capital.'

—Toby Rogers, [The collapse of western bourgeois democracy . Why and what comes next?](#)

## **Global Coup d'Etat**

"For two years now we have been witnessing a global coup d'état, in which a financial and ideological elite has succeeded in seizing control of part of national governments, public and private institutions, the media, the judiciary, politicians, and religious leaders." —[Dr. Robert Malone](#)

\* \* \*

'This is about the psychological culling of the population to bring everyone into the 2030 Agenda with a one mindset and level of obedience that is tracked, controlled, and being scored, and it's all being disguised as a PreK-12 school "embedded" program that includes the parents' involvement and a lifelong journey of "learning" for all under the new "global citizenship," including adults.' —[Corey Lynn](#)

\* \* \*

'As with almost every revolution in history, a small minority of crazy people with a cause prevailed over the humane rationality of multitudes. When people catch on, the fires of vengeance will burn very hot.

'The task now is to rebuild a civilized life that is no longer so fragile as to allow insane people to lay waste to all that humanity has worked so hard to build.'

—[Jeffrey Tucker, How Fanatics Took Over the World](#)

## **Power versus Force**

I sing the body electric. —Whitman

\* \* \*

‘Power supports life – it uplifts, dignifies and sustains. It gives us energy and vitality. It is whole and complete, requiring nothing from outside. Power is associated with compassion, love and unity. Power promotes creativity, healing and positive feelings. Power allows us to create positive change in order to more fully express our collective divinity....’

‘Force is a tool used by those who lack power. When your motives go against the good of humanity, when your intentions fail to support life itself, your only option is to use force. Force includes all manner of fear-mongering, manipulation, coercion and violence. Force may work up to a point but as we discovered, it requires a constant input of energy and therefore, results are obtained at a cost. Propaganda campaigns require vast amounts of money, coordination and tireless censorship. Vaccine mandates require bribes, threats, and the covering up of adverse events.

‘This energy input is immense and, most importantly, unsustainable.

‘As force creates friction, it must constantly be fed with more and more energy. But as the force becomes stronger, so does the friction. Force, due its polarizing nature, increases entropy. As entropy rises, the available energy decreases, until, eventually, momentum ceases and the entire thing grinds to a halt.’

—Ryan Matters, [When Force Meets Power: The Inevitable Collapse of the New World Order](#)

‘Those who use force to impose their will on humanity always succumb to power. As history has shown, all totalitarian regimes eventually come crashing down – not on account of some divine intervention, but because each of us is born with inalienable rights that are intrinsic to human creation.

‘Therefore, it is only a matter of time before the transhumanist force implodes. However, the time it takes for that to happen is dependent on our ability to reduce disorder and increase power. A lower entropy consciousness means more energy available to do work which results in more power, freedom, happiness and love. As our power collectively grows, we create an immovable wall able to repel any and all negative influences and nefarious threats.’

—Ryan Matters, [When Force Meets Power: The Inevitable Collapse of the New World Order](#)

## **The Great Awakening**

‘That’s the lesson of the past two years: There is nothing below us as we look down. It takes our breath away. We now understand that our civilization has been built on a pile of

sand and any determined entity could tunnel under us as we are distracted by the human necessities of providing for our families and living our finite lives as best as possible.

‘This horrible reality cannot be unseen.

‘Previously we viewed our rulers - from dog catcher to president - as malevolent but for the most part at a distance. We never thought they would reach out with their gradually but steadily-acquired iron fist and squeeze the oxygen from our lungs: "Take a shot or starve!" ...

‘General Electric, 3M, Verizon, and Oracle have in the past day or so hedged their bets and snuck out of bed with the US government: no more vax requirements! We are talking about a large group of people no longer bound by the brotherhood of the needle.

‘We are winning this for now and should pause to drink it in.

‘But at the same time we must also look at what has rotted in our civilization that would allow such a force to upend us, to unleash this iron fist once hidden in a velvet glove. Life will never be the same knowing what these people have done to us. They must never be allowed to forget it.’

—[Daniel McAdams](#)

## **The Way Back**

36. The outer being is limited by its conditions.

The inner being lives in sovereignty and expansion.

To awaken the creative potential is to move through this space.

—Rudy Hexter, *Know Thyself: To Cross the Empty Space*

\* \* \*

‘It’s healthy to have an active social life, and to see your friends and relatives as often as possible... It’s healthy not to worry about what medical procedures others might or might not have had. It’s healthy not to worry if somebody has the sniffles, and it’s healthy to be unvaccinated. It’s healthy to show your face in public, it’s healthy to work out with other people at the gym. It’s healthy to shake hands with colleagues, it’s healthy to stand near people you’re talking to, it’s healthy to hug close friends, it’s healthy to go outside, it’s healthy to travel. It’s healthy for old people to see their grandchildren. It’s not healthy to fear the air you breathe, it’s not healthy to fear children, and it’s not healthy to hide indoors.

‘We’ve gone way beyond a few temporary public health measures to mitigate the impact of infections. Soon our governments will have hijacked two years of our daily existence in

service of goals that every day grow more nebulous and unobtainable. We are losing our lives in the hope of saving them, and we have to show other people the way back?

--[eugyppius](#)

\* \* \*

Universe provides and guides.  
My eyes to see, my voice to say,  
How wondrous is each day.

—Cathar saying (“[Revealing Woo](#),” 19 Dec. 2021):

## **Time is Now**

‘What’s been happening throughout this COVID operation is a tragedy of biblical proportions. No one wants to acknowledge evil on this scale, and that is exactly why it continues to grow.

‘I am confident that humanity will prevail and rise up out of this darkness stronger than ever. However, for that to happen, it is up to you. You have to take it personally....

‘If we come together as compassionate communities, we will win this war.’

—[David DeGraw](#)

\* \* \*

“The first principle of non-violent action is that of non-cooperation with everything humiliating.” —Mohandas K. Gandhi

\* \* \*

‘If the end of Covid bullying is not an inevitability, then what is it? It is a choice. It is precisely the initiatory moment in which the victim—that is, the public—discovers its power....

‘The point of courage comes when the pain of submission grows intolerable. The erstwhile victim reaches a breaking point and throws caution to the wind. The abuser may still wield the outward apparatus of power, but no longer does that power have an ally within the victim, who becomes ungovernable. A lot of people are reaching that breaking point now. Powering the aforementioned wave of resistance is a hurricane of fury brewing just offshore of official reality.’

—Charles Eisenstein, [A Path Will Rise to Meet Us](#)

“Every artist, every scientist, every writer must decide now where he stands. The artist must take sides. He must elect to fight for freedom or for slavery. I have made my choice.”  
—Paul Robeson, 1937 (quoted by [Matthew Ehret](#))

Become a Light in the World

‘Again, we must understand and accept the fact that with a higher consciousness, Enlightenment, and an expanded Being-ness — we are required to step up to greater responsibility.

‘We are guardians of our realm. Nicolay says that those of us who have come here at this time are to be honored for choosing to do this work. It is our responsibility to be a beacon to others.

‘We are reminded to remember that our “lifetime cannot be measured by the standards you see around you. Your current lifetime is not coincidental and it should not be underestimated or measured against mass cultural measures and desires, standards promoted to distract you from your true nature, eliminate expression of your free will, and deceive you.”

‘We are the Light that is balancing the evil insanity spreading around the planet. There is nothing more important.

‘A higher Consciousness is our Refuge. We meet in the Heart.’

—[Susan Ferguson](#)

## **Closing Thoughts**

Let’s see the hidden hand inside the velvet glove.

Let’s see the tyranny behind the castles and vineyards of Spain.

Let’s see the brick wall at the back of the theatre.

Let’s see the rhetoric of Stalin or Mao or the Nazis come back to jog our memories.

Let’s find out what is truly human.

Let’s find out what our destiny holds without being told by anyone.

Let’s find out if we even know what freedom means anymore.

Let’s find out our neighbors have good hearts, after all.

We’ve all been terribly abused. And we are numb to it.

We’ve lived all our lives practicing denial of genocide, oppression, unspeakable crimes.

We've given our voices over to a few, to speak for us, as we pass popcorn.

We've let our fingers do the walking right into a corner with no escape.

It's time to come out of hiding now.

It's time to get real.



# New World Dreaming

13 January 2022

## Good News, Bad News

Hopes and dreams on hold, cases and deaths rerun. Mainstream news, independent research, public safety, propaganda, legal challenges, pleas for freedom and human rights, censorship of scientific debate... where is it all heading? Each day the headlines roll: bad news, wherever you turn, nowhere to run or hide. Two years and counting, is there no other narrative but endless covid, rumors of war, supply chain breakdown, hyperinflation and unsustainable debt, the ruin of the world?

We turn for solace to the bright sunshine, the healing rain. We savor the inbreath, outbreath, silence of stars. We sway in the dance of the elements, the pushes and pulls of contending parties, of commerce and coercion. Persuasion shows us what to choose. We retreat, mulling our options. Who decides? Have we thought of everything? We have been taught from birth: what to think, how to act, what is true, whom to trust.

Sixteenth-century French scholar Étienne de la Boétie, in *The Politics of Obedience*, eloquently describes the nature of our “voluntary servitude,” true then as now, and proven through centuries of previous tyranny. If we are born and raised in a condition of compromised liberty, most will never taste the nectar of true freedom nature intended. Instead we will curry favor with our masters, and carry out their injustices on others, in diminishing hopes of our own reward.

In Atlanta, Georgia, where I lived in the early 1960s, restaurant owner Lester Maddox resisted racial integration by handing out axe handles on the street. He later became governor. Today our Canadian prime minister, a bad actor in blackface reading from corporate script by gaslight, mandates intolerance, and in the same breath brands his victims, our fellow citizens, as racist.

So we come back to the present day, lulled by distractions and petty perks, bamboozled by a ceaseless machinery of statistical authority, made to fear the Virus or the Russians or the Climate in order to do whatever bidding is required to forfeit our lives to the program of our purported safety and salvation, which never in fact is guaranteed or delivered, but always deferred to the next sacrifice.

Good news, bad news, you know we've had more than our share of the latter. Nature is hard, we know, but also kind. It can be harsh but then beautiful. Humans are bad to each other too but also loving, forgiving, and wise. Why throw the good news out with the bad? We once were born free. Without that heritage, we are lost to a treadmill of slavery, following orders without end, serving an agenda we never signed up for.

The good news is, we're still here. Nature is still alive, somehow, despite our predations. Our freedom and love of life still beats in our human hearts, our animal nature, our good grace. May we celebrate our power to exist, and resist the perverse force of the few who

seek to bind us to bad news and cancel the good. The good news is left up to us to make, and remake again.

---

See: Bonus [good news roundup, 10 January](#), from attorney Jeff Childers.

## Catching Up

When Doctor Faucist was [challenged](#) on a critical point of science, he invoked the standard disclaimer: “I don’t have time for conspiracy theories. Write a book about it.” His quip echoes Bush, Jr.’s PR man Karl Rove, chiding a pesky reporter ([Ron Suskind](#)):

‘We’re an empire now, and when we act, we create our own reality. And while you’re studying that reality—judiciously, as you will—we’ll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too, and that’s how things will sort out. We’re history’s actors ... and you, all of you, will be left to just study what we do.’

Twenty years post-Rove, and the pace of imperial realities gushing forth from the global control wurlitzer makes it impossible to ever keep up, or catch up, either to the events themselves or the information following behind in an ever-expanding cloud. Is it Rove’s fault, Fauci’s, our own, or whose? What to do?

‘The real reason for confusion and guilt is not logical but physiological. Literally, physiological. Our bodies are folding under the pressure of being overloaded. And in order to stop feeling guilty about our species, one needs to slow down and breathe.’ — Tessa Lena, [Why Bother Speaking the Truth?](#)

Overwhelm is the order of the day. Stresses of family and work, health issues and social restrictions, economic and environmental devastation. On top if it all is information overload. Everything is trending vertical, hyperbolic.

As my news feed grows, reading blurs to scanning; I hit the speed button on the videos to 1.5, then 1.75, even 2 times normal speed. They sound like cokeheads, but it’s my intake going up.

As it becomes more impossible to keep up the pace of absorbing the facts and impacts of everything coming our way, we have also expanded our sense of breadth, when the local news and global reach is connected in real time, across all barriers of self, family, village, tribe, nation, race, species.

We are poised in that moment of absorbing so much reality, so fast, that our only refuge is to reach the still point of rest, in the space that opens between, behind and through the breath.

‘Thou shalt know that this Universe is, what it professes to be, an *infinite* one. Attempt not to swallow *it*, for thy logical digestion; be thankful, if skillfully planting down this and the

other fixed pillar in the chaos, thou prevent its swallowing *thee*.' —Thomas Carlyle (*The French Revolution*) in Thomas Mann, *Reflections of a Nonpolitical Man*, p. 9)

A fixed pillar abiding in stillness: the individual self can cope, if we choose that stance of immobility. The stance itself rigidifies in a religious tribe; so we prefer the motion of trees, or [beings of light touch on the earth](#)... alert, not heavy-footed marching to nowhere fast.

There's universal energy at play in each of us, enough to find and make new paths. At home, we sweep away the dust; at sea, we clear the decks. In our dreams, we teach ourselves to get out of the way.

## **Toltec Sex Magic**

What is the wisdom  
of the serpent—sinewy,  
lithe and flexible—

To teach us manners  
in the daytrading new world  
of its own making?

If we take its bite,  
survive, we ride forever  
on that beast's long back.

If we don't—that's us—  
they run us out of NewTown  
never to return.

Like the Savages  
of *Brave New World*, *Dune's* Fremen,  
Aborigines

we know what's human  
we know our Kundalini  
is not YourHealthCode

# Sky Valley Café

17 January 2022

## Today's Menu

*On the Knife Edge – Small Steps, Front Lines – Sky Valley View – Being the Best You Can Be – The Trouble with People – Freedom Riders – Propaganda Takedown – Grateful, or Dead?*

## On the Knife Edge

We stand atop a knife-edged pinnacle of despair and hope, as the force of totalitarianism, trickling down from global elite to local school board, vies for universal power with the free and natural human spirit. The entire thrust of our known history of civilization is embodied in this daily struggle now infecting the planet.

Forget the virus: independent and even mainstream official science are in agreement that that danger is ordinary, and that measures in place to combat it cause more harm than good. The heavily subsidized dominant narrative is (and was from the start) a tin-ear sales pitch for a needle in every arm—backed by strongman coercion, and lust for a gigantic wealth transfer from the great many to the tiny few; enforced by a program of total control, with a dark underside of long-planned depopulation.

*“Hope for the best, expect the worst, and take what comes with grace.”*

This was the wisdom I heard from the Quaker elders at the height of the cold war, when every day seemed similarly poised on the brink of MAD (“Mutually Assured Destruction”) by the world’s nuclear superpowers.

Now that advice rings too passive, weakly submissive. I will never, for example, take a mandated death jab, neither with grace nor even rage. Burn me in the public square instead, a neo-Buddhist witness to genocide, so to shock awake the compliant and the duped.

*“Plan for the best and prepare for the worst”* seems more appropriate today in the shifting prognoses of our terminal condition at the end of an age. This civilization, too, will pass: even in our time. What comes after, we can already glimpse.

The Great Reset, or the Age of Aquarius? A thousand-year Reich, or a revival of tribes of the earth? The abolition of all sovereignty, or of all slavery? The outcome, believe it or not, is up to each and all of us, at this precise moment.

## Small Steps, Front Lines

We are all on the front lines now. Whether at the rally downtown, or cowering in our home under lockdown. Whether sharing on social media, or engaged in [new world dreaming](#).

Whether informing ourselves and others, or attempting to reimagine nature's human from the inside out.

Every community is under assault. Every day provides opportunities to reach out, to call out the madness, to share concerns and air injustice. Every action, however small, asserts our integrity and supports that of our fellow beings under fire from the forces of coercion.

The following is offered as one such daily contribution, that you or anyone could adapt for use in your own place of business, residence, or association. What small step could you take, today?

*Dear [local fire chief],*

*I understand our island fire board is receiving public input on the proposed decision to require injection of all staff and firefighters with the experimental product known as the Covid-19 vaccine. While appalled that the board would consider such a dangerous and unethical measure, I appreciate the board's willingness to consider the weight of evidence and opinions against it.*

*For authoritative presentation of such evidence, by over 500 independent Canadian doctors, scientists, and health care practitioners, I urge you and the board to view the [video](#) or [PDF](#) of the [Canadian Covid Care Alliance](#). In short, the evidence shows these inoculations "cause more illness than they prevent."*

*To you and the board, I appeal to your human morality and common sense in this matter:*

- Legally and ethically, medical decisions should be left in the hands of individual patients and their doctors. You may be personally liable for harm caused by the mandated injections of your workers.*
- As natural immunity is proving stronger than that afforded by vaccines, the proposed staff turnover would have a net adverse effect on staff health and readiness to respond to real emergencies in the community.*
- Injections leading to unprecedented incidents of heart problems in athletes worldwide should be worrisome for a profession such as firefighting, with its high demands of physical exertion and stress.*
- Staff shortages from layoffs will put all our islanders at greater risk from fires, accidents, and emergency medical care.*
- Firing unvaccinated workers is discriminatory against those workers' civil, constitutional, and human rights. Expecting to replace them with "scab" labour is offensive and detrimental to civic harmony and respect.*

*In conclusion, there is no credible rationale for mandating Covid vaccination of island firefighters. Rather, every consideration of scientific evidence, legal and medical principles, community safety, and human conscience suggests rejecting such a mandate.*

*Again, thanks for your openness to hear from your community.*

*with respect,*

*[signed]*

## **Sky Valley View**

Meanwhile, back at the ranch of self...

A perfect picture, in words, is challenging to draw. A winding road through trees, fall colors, in late afternoon light, with small clouds on a pastel blue wedge of sky...

It reminds me of scenes of my youth: Kentucky, West Virginia... a simpler, pastoral time; a vision of the peaceful life. Beaming with clarity, completeness.

Yet this quality of vision is held not in the details of the visual scene, the coordinates in time and space. It's not about getting attached to manifesting that particular snapshot somehow in a permanent way; to build a cabin with that exact view.

Rather, if that sky valley view appears ideal, just keep it rolling, holding that frequency of intention. Let the quality of perfection and grace continue to pervade the shifting scene, the movie reel of the real, as it unrolls in front of the feet, step by step.

## **The Trouble with People**

The trouble with people is...

We try too hard to be perfect,  
Or we don't try hard enough.

We ask too many questions,  
Or we forget to ask the ones that matter.

We're stubborn to a fault,  
Or we refuse to take a stand.

Calling other people nonpeople,  
We forget the fate of our children.

Forgetting the ancestors,  
Forgetting to respect Mother Earth.

We think everything is permitted.  
We forget we're not in charge.

And we forget we are.

## Propaganda Takedown

‘All truth passes through three stages. First, it is ridiculed. Second, it is violently opposed. Third, it is accepted as being self-evident.’ —Arthur Schopenhauer

‘Polling has also been dreadful for Democrats, with Biden’s approval rating sinking to a new low as just 15.5% of Americans say they trust the president when it comes to information about COVID-19.’ —[Paul Joseph Watson](#)

‘Now, what used to be considered a flaw, having a conflict of interest, is considered a virtue... If you’re on the inside now, where the conflicts of interests are, you’re considered an expert. Conflict of interest is considered evidence of your having been read in, of being knowledgeable. So we have taken what was the first commandment in journalism — Thou shalt police for conflict of interest! — and turned it upside-down. We’ve said, you should seek out those who have the most conflict. The intelligence person is reporting on war, the pharmaceutical spokesman is reporting on the effectiveness of a vaccine. The pharmaceutical CEOs, you go to them first. —[Walter Kirn](#)

‘Are we ignorant boobs like the public in *Don’t Look Up*? Or is it that we intuit what the public eventually wakes up to: “They’ve been lying to us.” Recent developments indicate the latter. Today Covid cases are as high if not higher in the vaxxed as in the unvaxxed; the vaccinated still spread the disease, and in many places hospitalizations and deaths among the vaccinated are overtaking those among the unvaccinated.’ See [here](#), [here](#), [here](#), and [here](#). —[Charles Eisenstein](#)

‘If the vaccine does not prevent people from spreading or contracting COVID; being hospitalized; or dying from COVID, what possible justification can you provide for involuntarily detaining individuals and families in quarantine facilities? And that’s only part of the story. The other part of the story—the one the propagandists don’t show you—is the CDC’s vaccine surveillance system has just surpassed a historic [1 million adverse event reports](#) (1,016,999 as of 12/31/21) for the COVID vaccines, including [21,382 deaths](#)—5,252 of which occurred within the first forty-eight hours following injection. Contemplate that for a moment—nearly a quarter of reported deaths occurred within the first two days after vaccination.’ —Margaret Anna Alice, [Letter to the Washington State Board of Health](#)

‘When you read an announcement in corporate media that reports a new decision or action by the federal pharmaceutical agencies (FPA’s for short), simply ask yourself “is that what a pharmaceutical company would do?” Perfect example of this exercise was 2 days ago when it was announced that the “FPA” had authorized boosters for 12–17-year-olds against omicron (a generally mild cold in kids), using a vaccine designed for older, fundamentally different variants that have already spectacularly failed at giving protection against omicron given ever-increasing data of “negative efficacy” (i.e., vaccinated people are getting omicron more frequently than the unvaccinated). Yet the FPA “doubles down” with yet another “non-scientific policy” so that Pharma can increase the total market size

of those eligible for a vaccine... and who cares if this decision ends up sending more kids to hospital than the disease ever would. Another brutal assault on public health. Another day in the United States of Pharma.' —Dr. Pierre Kory, [Saturday Night Fight... At The Pharmacy](#)

## **Grateful, or Dead?**

Be careful what you're grateful for. Is it for Life, the source and the earth? Or is it for false protection, false promises, submission to the digital matrix? In this brief presentation John Lash unpacks the murderous intent of our would-be gods, against the healing wisdom of the earth goddess. The path back to her realm, Lash concludes, is that of living gratitude, honoring her gifts we have forgot. ([YouTube](#))



# Rome vs. the Barbarians (Part 1)

24 January 2022

## The Dilemma of the Nonpolitical Man

Reading Thomas Mann's *Reflections of a Nonpolitical Man*, one is struck as by the revelation of a déjà vu. In the context of wartime Germany (1914–18), the novelist saw the world forces in archetypal conflict, as painted earlier by Dostoyevsky (1877), who witnessed Germany's pivotal role from afar. In short, the global project known as Rome, a.k.a. Western Civilization, arrayed itself in a death grip around those primitivistic Huns, the last bastion of resistance to empire.

Fast forward to Trump at Davos denouncing the mandate of globalism while defending the American national project, and we see a fitting reprise of the same ideological standoff. In the intervening century, the grand chessboard has been reshuffled enough times that no pat national alignments make sense of it all. Even as the EU struggles for supremacy to echo Rome's, this time it's a [captured Germany](#) ironically holding the purse strings.

With Trump gone as a figurehead of resistance to the Global project, it is left to the scattered populists of America, as in Europe, with a supporting cast in the Third World (and Fourth World of surviving indigenous peoples) to mount a campaign against assimilation, or simply to withdraw consent and participation.

The challenge, in historical terms, is the asymmetric nature of war. As Mann quotes Dostoyevsky (*A Writer's Diary*), "the Roman idea" and formula must be protested against, "proclaiming freedom of the spirit. The split [with Luther as before with the tribal chieftain [Arminius](#), 9 AD] was terrible and universal—the formula of protest had been found and was fulfilled—even though it still remained a negative one, and the positive word still had not been expressed."

The seeming lack of a positive counterforce to the utopian project of the new Romans expresses itself by default in stubborn populism: in the words of cheerleader Nancy Reagan, "Just say no." Principled resistance is, as Dostoyevsky noted, an "eternal struggle," perhaps best understood as a spiritual more than a political one.

## Holy Roman Empire

Jon Rappoport, in his daily blog coinciding with my first reading in Mann's book, zeroes in on the Roman side of the story ("[The Roman Church: a betrayal of trust](#)"). The Roman Empire, before it was Holy, was on the verge of collapse, and made the strategic decision to rebrand in the name of its populist challengers, the Christians. "Eventually, through the centuries, a merging of banking interests, organized crime, and elite families spawned that totalitarian empire—the Church—vastly superior to any ancient Roman Army."

The result was a great reset of even greater control—this time psychological, in the form of spiritual fascism, all dressed in verbal fairy tales not so different from Klaus Schwab’s Elysian Fields: You will own nothing and you will be happy (while we the most powerful will inherit your Earth).

Rome’s own rebel, Archbishop Viganò ([Global Appeal for Anti-Globalist Alliance Against the New World Order](#)), seems uniquely positioned to weave a middle way between the hegemon and the hedonist. He calls for a united front that respects the need for each nation to resist according to its own principles, whether of “popular resistance” or “national liberation.” Either way, it’s “a radical reform of politics... firmly opposed to the neo-malthusian project of the globalist agenda.”

## **Democracy in America**

Julius Ruechel’s recent essay, [“Democracy in America,”](#) supplies the American side of the equation, patriotically picking up the nationalist-populist flag where Germany, as Rome’s nemesis, failed. Ruechel echoes Mann’s thesis about the “devil’s bargain” represented by the “Social Contract,” popularized by Rousseau and adopted as the template for modern, Western, “liberal” democracies.

For his part, Ruechel draws the lineage of the hierarchical government much farther back than Rome: “Since the dawn of the agricultural revolution 12,000 years ago when we first began living in settled communities ruled by centralized governments and formal top-down hierarchies, all cultures have been organized according to some version of the simple philosophy that you owe your existence to the State (and by default to those in charge of the State).”

Thus, we come again to the heart of the matter; “the eternal tug-of-war between the rights of individuals and the needs of the State begins to take shape.” America’s Founding Fathers planted their new flag firmly in the soil of the former; and in today’s Orwellian reversal, Big Brother Biden declares the rights of individuals obsolete.

We have arrived at the [final battle](#); or at least, one of those watersheds like that 9 AD Battle of the Teutoburg Forest: “As it prevented the Romanization of Germanic peoples east of the Rhine, it has also been considered one of the most decisive battles in history, and a turning point in world history” ([Wikipedia](#)).

The French Revolution, Ruechel goes on to detail, was no revolution at all, or rather just another turning in circles toward authoritarian rule. The American Revolution, on the other hand, resonated with that spirit of freedom that animated the Germans of Arminius and Luther, at least.

Germany, to its discredit and demise, followed its proud protestantism into Bismarck’s and Hitler’s wars for national glory; in that fall by pride it stands as a precursor to its twentieth-century rival in empire-envy, America.

The Wilson plan upended the American nation as such into Federal Reserve hell and League of Nations lassitude, destroying the isolationist creed in a bloodletting orgy, leaving corporate global technocrats in charge of feasting on the liver of the world. We come to the dregs of the party, where the imperial trophy lies smashed against Afghan rocks, as it foundered in Vietnam in the quicksand of the people's revolution there.

## **Evil Empires**

America, Germany, and Rome herself all made the same error of human pride and avarice, lusting from a settled national republic to an overreaching empire. Britain nearly sacrificed itself to Hitler for the same lost cause, under its own blue-faced, red-handed royal stamp. When Britons uttered the motto, "God and my right," they forgot it didn't mean liberty; it meant royal prerogative, whose sovereign "right" expressly denied the self-rule of others.

Ruechel seeks to reverse that impulse for power, which is seductive even for the disempowered since they crave protection and the other perks of servitude. True power rests not in imperial or even national statism; nor in revolutionary ruling councils; but in the human breast, in liberty writ small:

What the Founding Fathers created was a vision and a set of ideals to aim for. It is not a national vision, despite being shared by millions. It is an individual vision. It is a vision that invites people to foster a culture of liberty in their personal lives, in their communities, and ultimately in their nation. It inspires people to push back against the inexorable growth of tyranny that typically consumes empires as they become bloated with age. And once that bloat sets in, as it has today, it provides an alternative vision to strive for that doesn't condemn society to continue walking around in a circle in a never-ending search for a more benevolent shepherd. ([Democracy in America](#))

The patriot then must contend with an inherent disadvantage, forever on the defensive against encroachment from expanding states. It's at once an imminent crisis and poses an existential dilemma, as Dostoyevsky and Mann noted. How do you defend from political with nonpolitical?

Enter the [metapolitical](#), the wild card, the Joker, the Trump. America was Rome's heir, via Britain... and the Deep State's oyster, via Hilary. But then, in the twinkling of an eye, a barbarian chieftain had gained the mic and boldly challenged [the New Rome in Davos](#).

Not to worry, another well-greased turn of the election crank, a shuffled deck, and it was back to business—this time, for all the marbles. Arriving at the last frontier, we have become the territory to be colonized. As I observed in the wake of the short-lived [Occupy movement](#),

In a world where 99 percent of the people are now united in our colonization by the 1 percent... we no longer need to be divided by issues and identities of separation on the basis of race, nationality or territorial seniority. The predominant separation that controls and overshadows all the other issues now—environmental, political, economic, cultural—

is that between the 99 percent and the 1 percent.... In a time when “the war on terror... has morphed into war on democracy” ([Henry Giroux](#)) the assault is the same—the mounting crimes against nature and humanity—and time has come to hold this universal predicament to the light. (“Colonizer Meets Colonized,” 2013, in [Talking Spirit: Essays and Inspirations](#))

What’s left, after Pax Romana, Pax Britannia, and PoxAmericana, is a confused chessboard of shifting labels and false flags, of palace coups and counter-revolutions. Is there such a thing as a post-hegemonic future? The first step is to get comfortable with the idea of absence: in the absence of lies, lies freedom.

Truth is treason in the empire of lies. The scammer will make the lie bigger and bigger to keep you on the hook. They will never admit they are lying. This is why I keep saying become #Ungovernable... Don’t be afraid of it. Just accept it and the responsibility of it. Only then will you be free. Only then can we put an end to this. —Tom Luongo, [Biden’s Incompetent Presidency – A Feature, Not a Bug](#)

## **The Body Politic**

Aptly enough, the body’s natural immune system might serve as a positive model of sustainable political health. It’s not that parasites, cancers, toxins, dysfunctions, microbes, let alone electromagnetics and nanoparticulates, can be expected to stay away. Rather, it’s how we deal with them to keep our life system intact and fluid.

Health is not a state of aggression, nor of traumatic stress. The task is to fight the occupying forces on one’s own territory, with one’s native resources—and to serve homeostasis, balancing fight and flight with rest and recovery, stress hormones with pleasure hormones. In facing death we can’t lose touch with life.

It is important here to note the framing error we are offered: we are not “unvaccinated”, just as we are not “unlobotomised”, “unheartstented”, or “unfacelifted”. The default is to be “just human”, and not to have had a lobotomy, heart stent, or cosmetic surgery. There is no legitimate need ever “to assert your status” or explain why you do not desire to participate. The subversive control of language is being used to draw us towards the transhumanist future. This is done by reversing the default, making nature appear as a lack of technological enhancement. (Martin Geddes, [The Saviours of Humanity](#))

The state of positive (which is to say, balanced) health is analogous to the acceptance of freedom from the need of a program to Build Back Better. Maybe it’s enough to call your manifesto “Life.”

If our existence is “reactionary” or “negative” when forced to play defence, we assert our preferred manner of living in the day to day, and in the live moment. We are content to make do with the self-reliant and cooperative resources given to our condition. If it comes to a fight, we are ready—on our territory, our terms.

And so it has come to a fight, in truth. Now the task is to stake that claim, to speak those terms of freedom. Not for Germany or Rome, not for Britain or the USA, nor that perpetual colony, Canada. Certainly not for the global transhumanists hacking away to reset us all. [Our country](#) is our self, ourselves; where we live, who we are. That, [we will never surrender](#).

Now a pink dawn spreads across the sky. The bioweapon jabs float bodies in the floodwaters, impossible to hide. Awakening comes, body by body. There are whispers in the streets: the traitors will hang. We think of the empires fallen, the nations and families divided, and we know who to forgive, and who to release to the ashes of history.

# Subverses for Canada

31 January 2022

## *New Canada Day*

29 January

We waited so long for this awakening.

One rule too many for the truckers was the straw that broke our patience.

Now one young man walks a flag across a ferry deck, and a car horn beeps, and another honks, until the whole flock is singing.

We fill the lawn of the legislature, but this time turn our backs on that empty castle, and wave flags and cheer for the convoy in the street, our liberators, ourselves; brothers and sisters, compatriots in freedom.

Neil Young and Joni Mitchell, you have forsaken us. You threw it all away, for lies, fake doctors, forgotten fame. Doesn't it ring a bell, "Four dead in Ohio?" Would you drink a case for Canada, of poisoned wine? Who will take your music to their graves?

Saskatchewan ditches mandates—Florida North. Welcome to New Canada!

Where do we go from here, tasting freedom?

Is freedom only relative to, equal to, the degree of our oppression?

This equation is emotion. It is the visceral elevation and release of tears, the long pent-up despair over when and if it would ever end.

Two years to flatten the human spirit? Talk to the kids.

Cat on my lap, that contact is unbroken. How about our distant family, our former friends?

Worst of all, those dying... why? And those awaiting the results of their clinical trial?

Reparations, reconstruction? First, seeing this dance through. On the other side and in the making, justice and healing. Grief and goodwill. Most of all, making amends to the children, for their hurt and their whole future.

New Canada, and the new world we are dreaming from this day forward, belongs to them.

## *2022: Resolutions and Principles*

1. Break denial, acknowledge our abuse.
2. Be flexible and prepared for chaotic outcomes of world events.

3. Embody a celebratory lifestyle, markedly human.
4. Love, peace, happiness, justice: our neighbors have good hearts.
5. Stay open—receptive to service, power that supports life.
6. Time to come out of hiding. What does our destiny hold?
7. Refresh our wisdom from the source.

### *Children of the Earth*

Parents separate:  
psycho dad, abused Mother...  
it's time we take sides.

Forgive? Maybe; but  
Honor her, for she is you.  
His spawn, bastard sons.

I say good riddance.  
She'll recover, with our love,  
prayers, gratitude.

### *What will you do?*

What will you do when they come to the door to haul you away?

What will you do when they say, come with me or else?

The government rapists, the jabbers, the troops, to take you to camp?

What will you tell your children, when the door breaks down on them?

Look in the mirror, tell. It wasn't their fault.

It wasn't ours. Was it?

### *MSM Blues*

Even in a society with fairly robust protections, as ours once was, the most dangerous misinformation is always, without exception, official. Whether it's WMDs or the Gulf of Tonkin fiasco or the missile gap or the red scare or the twenty-year occupation of Afghanistan, the worst real-world disasters always turn out to be driven or enabled by official falsehoods.... The only defense against these most dangerous types of deceptions is an absolutely free press. —Matt Taibbi, [The Folly of Pandemic Censorship](#)

#CBC #CNN #MSNBC #ABC #NYTimes  
Want more market share?  
Stop selling fake news.

#MSM, #WeThePeople don't believe you anymore.  
#MSM slowly flutters its eyelids awake, citing "new revelations" 2 years old.

### *Matrix Communion*

take a bite of this  
and you'll come to know Jesus  
little bit of that

you won't regret it  
meet face to face: the Mother—  
she is not banned here

### *Awaken Your Creative Potential*

To shine our light,  
To fully live our adventure  
Remove the velvet glove.

What does our destiny hold?  
What does freedom mean?  
What is a positive outcome?

“The outer being is limited by its conditions.  
The inner being lives in sovereignty and expansion.  
To awaken the creative potential is to move through this space.” (Rudy Hexter)

### *Links for Life*

[Good News Recap](#)

[C-Day: Truckers Liberation Army](#)

[Convoy Chess: The Long Game](#)

[Hospital Survival Guide](#)

[Graphic Evidence: Vaccine Death Spikes by Country](#)

[15 Worst Covid Lies](#)

[Observations from a nurse](#)

[Mass Formation Psychosis](#)



[Quarantine Reading List](#)

# State of Change

*7 February 2022*

Every day now brings a deluge of new developments, as the movement against tyranny gathers momentum and meets desperate resistance from the rabid Resettlers, whose control over the leverage of public opinion slips out of their grasp. In Ottawa the mainstream press and the politicized police resort to trumped-up charges of insurrection—er, mischief—which is to say, bouncy castles for kids and street music to warm the hearts and feet. Every day while governments vax younger and younger children with deadly results, more citizens arrive to say, “No more!”

A sample of relevant storylines follows:

## **Ottawa Update: The Real News**

[Statement by Convoy Leaders](#)

[Vox Populi: Register Your Voice](#)

## **Our Time Has Come: Convoys in Video**

[Ottawa](#) - [Vancouver](#) - [Victoria](#) - [Salt Spring Island, BC](#)

[Canadian Patriot Review On the Ground Report from Ottawa's Freedom Convoy](#)

[Cookies & Tears](#)

## **Mex-Can Standoff**

“This is a nationwide insurrection. This is madness. We need a concrete plan to put an end to this,” said the chair of the board, Ottawa City Council member Diane Deans.... “There are so many people out there engaged in a broader act of... mayhem, that we need to be able to bring it all under control,” she said. “We can’t allow this kind of terrorism in our community to continue this way.”

‘Right now, this is a Mexican standoff. The government can’t possibly roll back their measures at the behest of protesters, or the whole entire concept of an authoritarian democracy collapses. If they bend at all, then no one is going to ever follow their brutal dictates ever again.’

—Andrew Anglin, [Convoy Canada: Police Declare “Nationwide Insurrection” \(Trucksurrection?\) and “Terrorism” \(Truckorism?\)](#)

[Ottawa's new secret weapon against truckers \(video\)](#)

[Ottawa police decree is illegal—Justice Centre](#)

## [Three Deep Breaths](#)

### **GoFraudMe**

After overwhelming criticism, GoFundMe has relented and is giving back the \$9 million it stole from the Freedom Convoy. That attempted power grab is a warning shot from the financiers of the Great Reset, who seek total digital control over the behavior and choices of the new serfs.

‘Today it is GoFundMe. In the future, when central banks roll out Central Bank Digital Currencies (CBDCs), it’ll be all economic activity that falls within the purview of national and Supra-national government and bureaucracy. When those days arrive, everybody who will be reliant on government economic entitlements will be enduring a type of neo-Feudalism: veritably digital slavery.’ —[Mark Jeftovic](#)

Warning: Satire Alert! (The Babylon Bee reports...):

### **Perverting Public Opinion**

“the primary purpose of language – which is to describe reality – is replaced by the rival purpose of asserting power over it.” —[Roger Scruton](#)

‘Whenever the government of the United States shall break up, it will probably be in consequence of a false direction having been given to public opinion. This is the weak point of our defenses, and the part to which the enemies of the system will direct all their attacks. Opinion can be so perverted as to cause the false to seem true; the enemy, a friend, and the friend, an enemy; the best interests of the nation to appear insignificant, and the trifles of moment; in a word, the right the wrong, the wrong the right. In a country where opinion has sway, to seize upon it, is to seize upon power. As it is a rule of humanity that the upright and well-intentioned are comparatively passive, while the designing, dishonest, and selfish are the most untiring in their efforts, the danger of public opinion’s getting a false direction is four-fold, since few men think for themselves.’ — James Fenimore Cooper, quoted by [Matthew Ehret](#)

‘this was not “warp speed” is was “warped science” and now we reap the bitter fruit.’ —[el gato malo](#)

### **No Joke**

Life is more ironic—or more darkly comic—than fiction. [People magazine](#) reports that comedian Heather McDonald fainted onstage, fracturing her skull, after joking about her recent jabs: “Audience members told TMZ that the comedian collapsed after making a joke about being ‘vaxxed, double vaxxed, boosted,’ leading many to initially believe it was part of the act.”

## **Liberty and Justice for All**

‘Courageous medical scientists who kept speaking the truth, Internet websites that could not be intimidated, and the Truckers’ Protest in Canada have cracked the Covid Deception wide open. Let’s make sure that, like Humpty Dumpty, it cannot be put back together again. Fauci, a mass murderer, must be held accountable. The vaccine makers must be held accountable. The politicians and school boards must be held accountable. And the sordid media that called truth “disinformation” must be held accountable. We will not be safe until we hold these despicable beings accountable. We must not forgive and forget, or they will be again at our throat.’ —Paul Craig Roberts, [Cracks in the Covid Narrative](#)

## **Launch of the Lifeboats**

What remains to be said, and brought to light? Narrative 2.0 is well underway now, the old paradigm crumbling, rats scurrying for cover. The Truckers and their legion of awake citizens aren’t buying the mainstream media lies anymore. We are destined for...

Revolutions do not happen overnight. True revolutions are not mere turnings of the wheel; they are new worlds birthing. This revolution, as prophesied, is not televised per se, but gone viral nevertheless in independent social media.

Meanwhile the Rat Captains will try to send us all down with their sinking ship, while they skip off to their fortified retreats.

We have known for some time it would come to this: Us or Them, the Endgame, the [Final Battle](#). Who knows what their last play in despair will be... to flip the whole board over? Indeed, it is tipping anyway. The question remains, who will survive, to fulfill necessary justice and

# Covexit and Beyond

16 February 2022

*Covexit nation  
walking away from yourself  
who will you become?*

## Unity and Gratitude

'The battle for Freedom is only beginning. My fellow Canadians - this is a consequential and generational battle for freedom, for humanity, for all our todays and all our tomorrows. A miraculous time to be alive. The eyes of the world are upon us because it is humanity's battle too.

'God bless our people, long oppressed and now like a caged bird let free, about to taste the freedom of the blue heavens!!

'God bless our beautiful country - for two long years suffering under a fascist tyranny, but now waking up to freedom and liberty and human rights!

'God bless our magnificent Truckers for Freedom who under the Hand of God, have made all this happen!'

—Dr. Francis Christian, [Message to our Magnificent Truckers, to Canada, to Humanity](#)

This morning a friend (the writer [Mankh](#)) sent me a reference to the “mind-virus” that the Indigenous seers identified at the cold heart of the invading “civilization.” They called this sickness [wetiko](#) or *Windigo*. Besides certain herbal remedies, Mankh notes, “unity and gratitude are also mentioned as antidotes to Windigo psychosis.” (See *Braiding Sweetgrass: Indigenous Wisdom, Scientific Knowledge, and the Teachings of the Plants*, by Robin Wall Kimmerer).

Unity and gratitude are precisely those emotions I have felt in the midst of the Convoy uprisings, whether in the provincial capital or on a small rural island, or tuning in to the heartwarming and humanity-affirming gathering in Ottawa: not a “protest”—that’s illegal now—but a celebration of life. Thank you, fellow citizens, for rising up and standing together!

'The convoy in Ottawa became the first genuine PUNCHBACK we've seen. It's like the final showdown of Humans vs Post-Humans.' —[Celia Farber](#)

As both sides escalate, each battle appears the last. First one side takes the lead, with yet another draconian restriction; then the people rise to roll it back. It has come to a head, with profound consequences on our [children's](#) future. How will it end?

**Covid World Series**

Both sides doubling down  
What will it take, to end it?  
Peace: winner takes all.

Before the next round  
we level the playing field  
shuffle the rosters.

Change the fucking rules.  
This is our game, we earned it.  
Now let's just play ball.

[The Gnostics](#) also identified these mind-viruses who think they're in charge, and called them *archons*. This wisdom tradition confirms that humans are not powerless before our false masters, though we remain mired in the material matrix they obsessively control. Rather, our divine heritage and portal of liberation is our inner knowledge of the dual nature of this living world (an eternal crucible of Good and Evil), and the spark of divinity that connects us to all of it. This battle for earth's destiny is our chosen test: not to live in contented peace, but to vie for peace, justice and freedom against the forces forever seeking to quench that light.

Peter and Ginger Breggin, in their monumental book *Covid-19 and the Global Predators: We Are the Prey*, paint Evil squarely in the corner of the **Chinese Communist Party (CCP)**; while Matthew Ehret's extensive research (e.g., ["The British Hand Behind the Global Deep State"](#)) charts the globalist aspirations of the undying **British Empire**, whose shadow existence, like some Imperial Zombie (picture the ever-patient geriatric bride of the English novel *Great Expectations*) continues to haunt Anglo-American and wider geopolitical chess strategy despite appearances to the contrary. Robert F. Kennedy, Jr.'s bestselling *The Real Anthony Fauci: Bill Gates, Big Pharma, and the Global War on Democracy and Public Health* lays the blame not merely on the shoulders of those puppets and puppet masters, but on ever-present narrative management and manipulation by **the CIA**. Then of course there's the **Davos cult** whose [WEF Young Leaders](#) have penetrated the highest offices of all the former "liberal democracies" around the globe. To what extent these four entities, lusting after the Ring of Absolute Power, conspire, cooperate, or contend for that ultimate prize, is perhaps best left to the realm of metaphysical speculation.

How "They" work it out, that's on them. The popular players on Team Human keep the mantra, "We control what we can control." Our bodies, ourselves. Do no harm. And more than that, becoming active citizens of life: [doing our duty, to protect our children](#).

## Snapshots of an Untelevised Revolution

To the government

What we need from you:  
a little gravel spread on  
the muddy roadside

Nothing more—got it?  
Common good with no harm done.  
A novel concept!

[Truth is Power: Chris Sky speech in Ottawa](#)

### *The Science*

[Doctors Alexander and Hodkinson: “The Science is with the Truckers.”](#)

[Dr. Charles Hoffe: “This is not about science, health, or safety. It is profoundly evil.”](#)

[Dispelling the Myth of the Pandemic of the Unvaccinated \(Canadian Covid Care Alliance\)](#)

### *The Law*

[Segregation, discrimination, slavery: “We have a duty...” \(Black woman Constitutional lawyer\)](#)

[King Klaus, Crystia Freeland, and the WEF Mafia \(Ezra Levant, Rebel News\)](#)

[Pastor Arthur Pawlowsky, political prisoner](#)

"The real world is as different from the status quo narrative about the world as it is from any other work of fiction.... The good news is... what humanity looks like on the other side of this awkward transition phase that our species is going through at this adolescent point in its development. Free from illusion. In harmony with the real. Enslaved to nobody. Striding clear-eyed into the mystery of what's to come. —[Caitlin Johnstone](#)

### *Replay Warning*

Even as they seek to dump this pandemic in a shallow grave, they are already prepping the public for the next health scare – AIDs.... In a truly startling coincidence, Moderna's HIV vaccine [began clinical trials](#) the exact same day the “new variant” of HIV hit the headlines, and the same week as the NHS's annual “HIV Testing Week”. Funny old world, isn't it? Anyway, everyone get ready to line up for the AIDS shot. Oh, and the [cancer one as well](#). —Kit Knightly, [As COVID crumbles they're already prepping the next “pandemic”](#)

‘The past two years have been a checklist for the worst impulses of government and public sentiment. COVID allowed for supposedly temporary measures to morph into two years of “emergency” restrictions. But what if COVID was only the opening act, and another proclaimed crisis is the main event? Implementing significant but partial restrictions, one by one, in the name of the common good can allow for encompassing government control that results in relatively little backlash. Fear over climate change could lead to long-term soft lockdowns, given the precedent of immense growth of government power and

significant support for sweeping state actions.’ —The Hill, [Coming soon: Climate lockdowns?](#)

‘How we navigate the end of mandates determines whether we win our freedom or whether we allow our leaders to normalize a Brave New World with conditional rights that can be turned off again during the next “emergency”’. —[Julius Ruechel](#)

## **The State, the Self, and the Void**

In times like these, spiritual wisdom has unique power to guide and fortify, against the power plays of petty politics, the ego-traps of attachment and denial. Oracle card maker Rudy Hexter counsels a deeper dive “Into the Matrix of your Inner Being,” where the quest to “Know thyself” comes face to face with the void. “This is where you will find your freedom and beauty.... The world is in flames, we must make this a priority.”

In political terms, the nation-state is the collective self. Here as in the personal realm, the relevant question now becomes (as it always was): “Who am I?” Is it the conditioned identity, the status quo, “my country right or wrong”? Or do we face that void, without fear, to find possibility, freedom’s essence?

‘democracy is not freedom. democracy is one of the more pernicious forms of tyranny ever devised: the tyranny of the majority.’ —[el gato malo](#)

Personal self and collective self, the courage to stop and take stock is empowering. Our deeper curiosity “flowers toward the aliveness of silence and becomes receptive to the creative.”

This world of possibility opens not when we storm Congress or bow to the halls of Parliament, but when we imagine how else we can govern ourselves, honoring our organic grass roots and what needs to be done for our [children](#).

The template for the opposite path, of self-aggrandizement—out of touch with its own emptiness or the reality outside the government echo chamber—is epitomized by [Justin Trudeau’s stuck robot loop](#), like an AI bug repeating: “Safe and effective... we have your back... just get the vaccine.”

[Groomed too well by his WEF sponsors](#), this ex-drama teacher will stick to his tired script to the end, until the hook of popular abhorrence yanks him by the neck from the stage.

In stark contrast, we hear the sentiments of the [Convoy spokesman Tom Marazzo on 10 February](#), disavowing partisan aims and simplifying the message to “end the mandates” and prevent their use in future. He denounces fake news of racism and violent intent, and reasserts the overwhelming spirit of peace, love, family, and prayer among Convoy participants. This is a human-centered and heart-centered movement—not to “overthrow” the government, but to stand firm on the limits of its power to control our lives. (For a wider representation of the aims of the Truckers Freedom Convoy, see the powerful group presentation by [Convoy leaders from 9 February](#).)



When we can hear reasonable people speak, why would we follow royal automatons?

This is a Magna Carta moment in time... this time, out of history?

This time choosing to breathe, bear witness.

# Freedom vs. Fascism

22 February 2022

‘There are only two sides... fascism or freedom.’

—CJ Hopkins, [The Naked Face of New Normal Fascism](#)

Are we now under rule of a permanent “Emergency,” to replace the arbitrary Covid mandates that groomed us for this outcome? The Corona crisis was never about public health or safety, but abusing those principles, weaponizing them to advance an ironclad agenda. It was always about “the vaccine” and the eradication of human culture worldwide, to implement a top-down Great Reset for the benefit of the real “fringe minority”: the self-appointed ruling class.

‘Covid vaccines: A product so safe and effective that they have to impose martial law and seize people’s bank accounts in order to get them to take it.’ —[Toby Rogers](#)

The misbranded vaccine served admirably as Davos’s Swiss army knife to perform such surgery: irresistible panacea, lifetime subscription product, digital control interface, timed-release depopulation agent. The vaxport was the Trojan horse of the larger social control matrix, [gleefully](#) unveiled this week by Deputy PM Chrystia Freeland, no pun intended, live on TV. The science, it turns out, was not medical science, but political science.

The Emergency Act serves as the official proclamation of a silent coup that has already been waged on the citizenry for two years under the banner of a pandemic. Now that cover is blown and we face full frontal fascism. It’s an asymmetric, vertical war, between the rulers and everyone else.

This battle for earth’s future, like it or not, is our chosen test. Apparently we are not destined to live in contented peace, but to vie for justice and freedom against the likes of Klaus Schwab and his protégés, with World Economic Forum board member Freeland and Young Global Leader Justin (he/hid) Trudeau.

Immigrants from the Communist bloc have seen this movie before: watch this inspiring woman from Romania, standing on guard for thee: [bit.ly/3LTEj0T](https://bit.ly/3LTEj0T)

Freedom starts within. Joining together, we find heart and solace in common ground as citizens—not subservient to state-sanctioned thought control, but celebrating freedom in action, at street parties, prayer circles, live conferences and concerts, pitchfork socials. Finding connectivity not only through digital space but live with others, in community.

Now that we’re all here on the front lines, in body or spirit, the battle is finally arrayed in full view for everyone to see. It was never about the virus. You, me, humanity itself, we are the real virus; it is against us that all-out war has been declared.

**The 0.01 Percent Rule**

0.01%: Risk from Covid-19  
0.01%: Racist flags in Freedom Convoy  
0.01%: Oligarchs increasing wealth during pandemic

For those still awaking, two questions remain:

*Did you learn anything from two years of lockdowns?*

*Where do you stand now?*

## **Quotes of the Week:**

“The Party seeks power entirely for its own sake. We are not interested in the good of others; we are interested solely in power. Not wealth or luxury or long life or happiness: only power, pure power. We know that no one ever seizes power with the intention of relinquishing it. Power is not a means, it is an end. The object of persecution is persecution. The object of torture is torture. The object of power is power. Now do you begin to understand me?” — George Orwell, 1984

‘The official narrative is dead, or dying. The Covidian Cult is coming apart. No one but the most fanatical New Normals believes there is any real justification for imposing mandatory “vaccination,” “quarantine camps,” segregation of “the Unvaccinated,” or any of the other “Covid restrictions.” “The virus” is no longer an excuse for mindlessly following ridiculous orders and persecuting those of us who refuse.

‘Apocalyptic Pandemic Theater is over. It is a purely political fight from now on.... It is time to make the monster show itself, in all its naked fascist ugliness.’

—CJ Hopkins, [The Naked Face of New Normal Fascism](#)

‘The western world has been socially engineered and propagandized into enemy camps, with those cherishing freedom, liberty, free speech, and the Bill of Rights at odds with those insisting on total government control, mandates, regulations, censorship, and the use of force to inflict their beliefs upon everyone.‘...

‘When republics devolve into democracies the seeds of its destruction are planted and when free market capitalism mutates into a globalist scheme of corporate fascism, permanent enslavement or revolution are the only two options for the citizens.‘...

‘We were warned, but most did not heed the portent to prepare. There will be no way to escape what is coming, but we must realize who stands on the side of good and who embodies the evil currently in control of our government, media, universities, military, medical and financial institutions.’ — [Jim Quinn](#)

‘Deciding to seize funds is a major leap in the manic progression of a certain type of disordered authoritarian personality who’s suddenly everywhere. They’re coming out of decades-long disguises as milquetoast center-left careerists, and they all seem to believe

now that all things on earth happen or don't because of them. It's as if Raskolnikov's madness seized a generation of Western yuppies simultaneously? ...

'Meanwhile, news came out that Trudeau was announcing the Emergencies Act would need to stay in place for a while, because of potential "future blockades." Open-ended preventive autocracy, in Canada. Who had that on a Bingo card? Justin Trudeau? Chrystia Freeland? Christ, it's like waking up to learn the cast of The Office has declared the Fourth Reich. Boring people are dangerous, too.'

—Matt Taibbi, [When Boring People Turn Dangerous: Canada's Insane Power Grab](#)

'Once a person or movement becomes convinced that their opponents have exited the ordinary playing field of politics, then they are instantly convinced of the righteousness of any and all tactics used to attack them. Within the logical world where one is convinced that they really are fighting a white nationalist, fascistic, insurrectionary global movement to overthrow liberal democracy, then all the weapons we were long taught to view as despotic suddenly become ennobled, even tools necessary for the protection and advancement of democracy. And it is through this self-glorifying tale which Western neoliberals are telling themselves that they have become exactly what they shrilly insist they are battling.' —Glenn Greenwald, [The Neoliberal War on Dissent in the West](#)

'The implementation of emergency war powers in Canada to suspend rights, is either a temporary overreach of power or a blatant authoritarian shape shift to crush political dissent, seize assets, and implement martial law on completely fabricated charges. The majority of people in the U.S. and Canada are seeing the totalitarian shape shift, and loudly screaming "Fire!" but there are no western leaders rushing with an extinguisher, nor even any acknowledgement of what is happening.' —[Good Citizen](#)

'... the hypocrisy of neo-liberal "rules-based" order ideologues in action over the past few years who are quick to celebrate the "liberty" of citizens of Ukraine, Hong Kong, or Xinjiang when the outcome benefits the geopolitical aims of detached technocrats hungry for global hegemony. The moment genuine self-organized labor movements arise demanding basic rights be recognized, then the masks comes off and the rage of tyrants show their true faces.' —[Matt Ehret, There is a Limit to the Tyrant's Power](#)

## Rome vs. the Barbarians (Part 2)

28 February 2022

In [Part 1](#) of *Rome vs. the Barbarians*, I introduce Thomas Mann's little-known political essays from World War I Germany (*Reflections of a Nonpolitical Man*), painting the perennial battle not so much between West and East, or democracy and autocracy, but between progress and tradition, the future and the past, ideology and folk wisdom, and—most relevant for our own time—globalism versus local and national culture. In Part 2 I address the other prominent theme of Mann's tome, the role of art and the artist in resisting the hegemony of politics.

### Part 2: How to be Nonpolitical

#### *Politics vs. Art*

At the core, Mann's *Reflections of a Nonpolitical Man* is a scathing critique of the political man, even or especially the radical, committed irrevocably to an ideological belief. In action within the political arena, the radical ideologue by definition resists compromise. In contrast stands the artist and the traditionalist, who but grudgingly bow to the democratic mass, in its turn pushed and pulled according to the whims of its masters of persuasion, carrots dangled from sticks.

The artist is the culture hero, waging culture war against civilization itself—which implies the never-ending march of progress, equality, brotherhood, intellect... even "literature." Against this tide stands the Luddite, the iconoclast, the conservative, the traditional tribe, the indigenous... the antivaxxer. And really, come to that, what better symbol and vanguard of the whole enterprise, than the point of that universal sword plunging home. [Droit de seigneur](#), they call it in French. In plain English, *Your Body, Our Choice*: universal rape.

Satire, for its part in the struggle, banks on nihilism, or serves some program of allegiance. At best it mocks the spokesperson locked in earnestness, blind to the excess of pride in program. It becomes—like the [voice calling for parentless children](#) ("universal orphans")—a more subtle irony, which [escapes notice by either the powers that be or its critics](#), and passes for reality.

Therein lies irony's true, artistic power: not simply to take a side in the permanent war, but to contain both sides, to hold the arena itself in regard, with each of its actors integral to the scene. The artist's stance in such engaged observation, Mann reminds us, turns from mocking and self-assured, to "melancholy and modest" (476). Like the bodhisattva, he takes refuge in his daily practice, dedicated to the relief of suffering and the benefit of all, made possible by clear seeing and true speech, by uncensored depiction of people as they are, the world as it is—left and right contending, each principled in its own mind, each holding visions of tomorrow, or yesterday, or what needs to be addressed, close at hand.

'No, true belief is no doctrine and no stubborn, rhetorical obstinacy. It is not the belief in some kinds of principles, words, and ideas such as freedom, equality, democracy, civilization, and progress. It is the belief in God. But what is God? Is He not the universal, the forming principle, omniscient justice, encompassing love? The belief in God is the belief in love, in life, in art.' (418)

Mann unequivocally stakes his faith in art above all else. God is meaningless without the substance of creation: love, life, and art. And for the artist, art is the supreme calling, the medium through which the experience of love and life are rendered.

Against such an imperative, the heralds of a new world order or revolution of whatever epoch ring hollow. Substitute the paean below for any idealism today, whether of the WEF extreme or the Q-faithful.

[Walter Hasenclever, 1917]:

Palaces are trembling. Power is at an end.  
Whoever was great, plunges in the abyss,  
The gates crash shut.  
He who had everything, has lost everything;  
The slave by dint of his work  
Is richer than he.  
Follow me! I shall lead you.  
The wind is rising from the ruins,  
The new world is dawning. (440)

'The people of the peace conference will "believe." They will believe they have found, or are close to finding, the formula for the social organization of the human race, the formula of the human anthill, of the human beehive, the faultless formula that does justice to all, that they have been seeking for millennia. *Liberté, égalité, fraternité ou la mort*—and the brothers will cut off their brothers' heads to establish brotherhood through "civic institutions." The kingdom of God will appear on earth, justice, eternal peace and happiness in the form of the *république démocratique, sociale et universelle*. Thereupon the course of things will take a turn that will scarcely come up to the great expectations; and not just for external reasons will the momentarily raised idols fall, but especially because of their inner bankruptcy they always bore within themselves.'

Either side, in this opaque mirror, fails to see through to the other side, to its opposite utopia. Are two utopias possible when each by definition is dystopian to the other? Certainly not; in the wake of each coup and countercoup comes the guillotine.

The reconciliation of opposites is hardly possible in politics, whether of the cutthroat variety or in backroom diplomacy. It may be possible in the passive sense of a divine or spiritual overview (here Dostoyevsky is held as a shining example); while the artist (again like the Russian master) demands of oneself more initiative, a constructive concern,

whereby the unavoidable human division may only be resolved in the all-consuming, all-surrendering crucible of art.

‘I hate politics and the belief in politics because it makes one arrogant, doctrinaire, stubborn, and inhuman. I... do not believe that the human race is destined for “happiness,” or even that it *wants* happiness—do not believe in “belief,” but rather more in despair, because it is despair that frees the path to salvation; I believe in humility and work—work on oneself, which, in its highest and most moral, its strictest and most cheerful form, seems to me to be art.’ (441)

The stance to contain and hold both sides is the special role of irony. Humble in its workshop of self, art deigns not to champion one cause or another, but to shine the light of the world through it, a holographic lens built to assist our closer inspection.

‘Irony as modesty, as skepticism turned backward, is a form of morality, is personal ethics, is “domestic policy.” But all politics, in the civic sense as well as in the sense of the intellectual man of action, of the activist, is foreign policy. Let us skip over everything that can make an artist into a nonpolitician, into an impossible politician. There is the considerations that no definite governmental form is a life-necessity and a *sine qua non* for art, but that it has blossomed under the most varied of earthly conditions. There is, precisely in the artist, an innate horror of shoddy work, the reluctance to tamper in a dilettante way with obviously difficult and complicated situations. There is the fact that the artist’s work, the highest, most subtle, most responsible and consuming work there is, will scarcely leave him the exuberance to play the political complainer.’ (478-79)

Fair enough; though if we substitute *critique* for *complaint*, the ironic enterprise of art might be cast in a more favorable light, as an exercise of conscience and conscientious morality, to paint the world’s conflicted tendencies in an exemplary descriptive, if not prescriptive way.

The merely civic-minded artist (Mann goes on to detail),

‘An artist who is so at peace with his conscience, so lacking in all irony, so much at harmony with his humanity, so virilely satisfied with his work, all in all so civically solid that he would find the gait with which the ordinary citizen, sure of his cause, strides to the ballot box to exercise his right to vote, perhaps the new Prussian right—such an artist is hard to imagine.’ (479)

There can be a political component to one’s art. The mistake is to identify with the cause, and thus to lose the anchor of the artistic soul. The artist, being true to oneself, like Mann’s fictional avatar Hanno Buddenbrooks,

‘recognizes himself as a nervous exception. That is his pride and his modesty, and it is, it seems to me, the pride and the modesty of the artist before life. It is basically disloyal to use art’s criticism of life for ameliorative propaganda purposes; neither [Hanno’s] school nor life in general can be arranged so that the highest moral and aesthetic sensitivity, that

sensitivity and intellect, can feel at home in them. Nevertheless, such a critique may cause ameliorative effects in the real world—political effects, that is—because the sensitive exception, even though he cannot be politically authoritative, still expresses the conscience of the human race. He is, in a higher, more tender, aesthetically moral sense, even against, and precisely against, his will, *its suffering leader*—so that in fact, artistic criticism of life has improving, ennobling, moralizing, beneficial effects. But this is something else, a separate situation, and must in no way mislead us to define art—because it can have political consequences—as a political instrument, or to want to make the artist into a politician. An artist who misunderstood his special and ironic type of leadership in such a way that he understood it to be directly political and began to act accordingly would fall victim to self-righteousness and moral security, to an insufferable pose of virtue—the result would be the emergence of a philistinism of respectability and a schoolmasterly attitude toward the people that would doubtlessly be followed directly by artistic ruin—and not necessarily followed.’ (478)

The artist foresees what the activist intellectual does not: the unintended consequences of action; the harm to one’s own integrity as a more circumspect conscience; and the harm to others on the opposing side of one’s crusade.

‘The intellectual who becomes convinced he must act is immediately at the point of political *murder*—or, if not this, then the morality of his action is always such that political murder would be the consequence of his way of acting.... The intellectual who is carried by his passion into reality enters an element that is wrong for him, in which he behaves badly, dilettantishly, and wretchedly, suffers human damage and must immediately cover himself in the melancholy martyrdom of moral self-sacrifice in order to stand up at all before himself and the world.’ (481)

Mann goes on to lampoon, in his subtle-objective, ironic fashion, the portrait of the “artist-activist” who, in his intellectual refuge of self-congratulation, “does not think of action at all—and indeed, characteristically, he thinks even less of it the greater the talent he enjoys” (482).

Political action, then, is fraught with un-artistic, contradictory results. For the true artist, it means abandonment of the dispassionate view of the whole, and of one’s own central work. Though advanced for the highest morality, it encounters either nullifying compromise in the political arena, or resistance to its own radical extremity. It implies continued engagement and social responsibilities for which the artistic temperament is ill-suited. And finally, if it pronounces its beliefs from a privileged ivory tower insulated from the very actions it demands, then it reeks of virtue signaling and hypocrisy.

### *Progress vs. Tradition*

The foundational issue of politics simmering below Mann’s prose is framed as “progress” versus “tradition.” In this regard it is a timeless duality, marking political strife throughout human history and indeed, culminating in the present day, as the forces of a technocratic



future encroach upon the sanctity of the natural human body, seeking to overturn once and for all our innate health, natural immunity, with an intrusive synthetic replacement therapy that overwrites our Gaia-given operating system, but needs updating by subscription forevermore.

It is telling that a passage from earlier, Napoleonic times serves best to outline the issue at stake, across cultures and epochs and at every scale from tribe to global entity. Indeed the dynamism of this duality is intrinsic to that of life itself. Mann quotes Friedrich von Gentz:

‘The history of the world is a constant passage from the old to the new. In the continual cycle of things, everything destroys itself, and the fruit that has ripened separates itself from the plant that has produced it. But if this cycle is not to bring about the rapid decline of all existing things, therefore also everything that is just and good, then besides the large, and *finally always overwhelming* number of those working for the new [cf. the New Normal], there must also be a smaller number who defend the old with moderation and purpose and who try to keep the stream of the times, even if they cannot and do not want to stop it, within a regulated bed... I was always aware that in spite of all the majesty and the strength of my principles, and in spite of all the individualized victories that they achieved, the spirit of the times would finally be more powerful than we, that the press, no matter how much I despised it in its excesses, would not lose its terrible superiority over all our wisdom, and that art is just as little able to put a spike in the wheel of the world as is force. *But this was no reason* for me not to follow faithfully and patiently the task that had befallen me; only a bad soldier deserts his flag when fortune seems to be becoming unfavorable.’ (484)

The last comparison to a soldier is one that Mann elaborates on, to continue the thread of his defense, in this book, of the cultural preservation motive of German militarism. Both von Gentz’s and Mann’s use of the soldier motif recalls the Hindu classic, the Bhagavad-Gita. The dialog between the god Krishna and the reluctant soldier Arjuna concludes with the injunction to keep up the good (metaphorical) fight, but without attachment to the fruits of that action; in allegiance foremost to one’s higher calling and inner duty.

Socio-historical interpretations aside, Mann’s association of art and war are, to my reading, characteristically ironic. He paints the arguments for war in the unflattering corner of one-sided, poetic infatuation; while throwing back critiques of the German nation in the laps of the war-mongering imperialist West (France and England). War in the last analysis can neither be championed nor condemned, in this artist’s view, for each side claims just cause; and in the case of WWI Germany, the more maligned side had greater cause for its self-defense, its defense of living culture against all-conquering Roman/Western “civilization.”

In the end the artist must remain true to the artistic vision of the world, which by its nature will have political content and consequences. In the youthful process of writing *Tonio Kroger*, for example, Mann remarks, “there was political will alive in me that I was unaware of, and here again we see that one does not have to play the political activist and

demonstrant, that one can be an ‘aesthete’ and still have deep feeling for the political element” (488).

That deep feeling, as we have seen in these pages, extends back through the origins of the German nation, through Luther’s Reformation, into the embroiled contest of the Great War, and with chilling prescience, to the future of Europe in the first half of the twentieth century. Writing on the very day of the armistice between Germany and Russia, Mann opines:

‘And the war, if it continues, will continue against the West alone, against the “*trois pays libres*,” against “civilization,” “literature,” politics, the rhetorical bourgeois. The war continues, for this is no war. This is a historical period that may continue like the one from 1789 to 1815, or from 1618 to 1648. “And not before,” we read in the poem from *Fraternal Strife in Hapsburg* [Franz Grillparzer]:

‘And not before the grave has taken those now men,  
And those now children have become then men,  
Will the ferment stop what is now in the blood?’ (488)

In parting words, this nonpolitical man restates his antimanifesto: “that the human question is never, never to be solved politically, but only spiritually-morally.” Mann goes on to quote Christoph Martin Wieland [1733–1813], whose solidarity with the national impulse should resonate not only with Germans, but with citizens of every nation today under sustained assault from the totalitarian agenda of globalism.

‘[Wieland] said that the eternal refrain of all his political dreams was that if the human race was ever to improve, the reform had to begin not with forms of government and constitutions, but with *the individual human being*. He was also national when he burst out with the question: “What German in whose breast only a spark of national feeling glows can bear the thought that a foreign people would presume to *force* upon us at gunpoint a political *delusion* that is destructive of all our domestic and burgherly relations, and that they, just at the moment when they have nothing but human rights, freedom, equality, world citizenship, and universal brotherhood on their lips, should give us the disgusting choice of either becoming traitors to the laws of our fatherland, to our lawful rulers, and to ourselves and our children, or of letting ourselves be treated like the most depraved slaves?” (489)

Such a spirited defense of traditional, national culture is not to choose war or politics as a response, but to rouse the conscience of the artist, and of the citizen. Each must respond in accordance with their nature, their good sense, and the value they place on their natural and human heritage.

And yes, to fight back—not with rhetoric or force of arms, not with countermanifesto or revolutionary surrogate—but with individual integrity, spiritual strength and moral knowledge, artistic creativity, community resilience, loyalty to the land, and honor of vital culture. We do not have to choose a program to live by: but only to live by our innate

instructions, without interference. Such is the call of freedom that any true artist or patriot will heed.

# Larping for Fun & Profit

8 March 2022

- OMG, maybe it is a simulation!
- Yeah, I know, right?
- It's all just made up!
- In some big dude's head. Like Bill Gates, Klaus Schwab, George Soros... the ultimate conspiracy.
- Or like, a Global AI...
- Let's see, that would be GAI...
- I dunno. That sounds too, like, Chinese.
- So they'd make it GAIA: Global AI for All...
- Possibly. But then there's gender, Mother Earth issues. And, like I didn't call you on it, but you said "dude."
  - Seriously, dude?

## Game Notes

Live Action Role-Playing game (LARP) is a form of role-playing game where the participants physically portray their characters. The players pursue goals within a fictional setting represented by real-world environments while interacting with each other in character. The outcome of player actions may be mediated by game rules or determined by consensus among players. Event arrangers called gamemasters decide the setting and rules to be used and facilitate play.... Events can also be designed to achieve educational or political goals.... Production values are sometimes minimal, but can involve elaborate venues and costumes... [at] large public events with thousands of players lasting for days.' ([Wikipedia](#))

The infamous [David Icke](#), long accused of witchcraft for his fantastic tales of reptilian rulers posing as mere psychopathic humans, has come up with a new conspiracy theory for our cybernetic age: The Simulation. While Icke's updated model accounts for much of what we witness in current events—the leading Western actors in recent episodes of the simulation have been a former drama teacher (Canadian PM Justin Trudeau) and an actor/comedian (President Zelenskyy of Ukraine—the theory gets hazy with its big-bang premise: like, who created this so-called simulation? And what Reality do they claim, for him/her/themselves?

The mind leaps to the programmer's Programmer, [Lord Gates](#) himself. But is he just a player? The winner, say, of the last round, the high-rollers' sweepstakes; where now he gets to be gamemaster and write the script for the next round? Sure looks like it. But again, maybe that's just another level in the Metaverse. He/She/They are all just players, buying control back up the chain, to the top of the beanstalk where the sleeping giant lies, waiting to invite them to lunch.

Putting the problematic origin story aside, the Simulation theory holds until the End. When the game's over, then what? Or, if the game never ends and never began, then what? And either way, it's all the same to us if we're only avatars ourselves, assemblages of code, locked in the Matrix... which is a geeky sort of spinoff on, again, the Mother.

The ancient Gnostics had their own simulation theory, also tied to a divine feminine creation. Somehow we, or our original ancestors, got tricked into this gamed universe of manifest being by a cosmic "mistake," on the part of the ineffable Goddess, the all-wise yet unknowable Sophia. Her willful error, perhaps. Looking the other way, while a clever angel went secretly hacking after a certain, so to say, gain of function. When he found it, he proclaimed: Science!

### **Module 9, now recruiting:**

- Podmembers for the following 2 teams:

1. A-WHOLE: Antieverything White Holy Omicron Liberation Elite
2. The White Hatzis

This will be an interactive, winner take all event, strictly improvisational. To be frank, we don't even know what the real rules are, if they in fact exist. Thus, you are on your own. Weapons will be provided. For more complex gameplay, wearing of masks is discouraged.

Winners will be judged by the sole survivor of Module 8: Kokopelli the wanderer (deerfooted, flute in hand). From an undisclosed location, he will feel your intent.

BTW. Just so you know, war is not your only option. You can change the game interface at any time from the main menu.

### **A Marvel-ous Simulation**

#### *Season 3: The Ukraine Pivot*

Since the power of the press to create an operating system for society was so amply demonstrated during Season 1, The Killer Virus and Season 2, The Savior Vaccine, [the producers](#) decided to jump next into legacy geopolitics with a mashup of World War II and the Cold War, recast as a [Marvel Comix simulation](#). The honchos are pouring all their resources into this blockbuster Season 3, which promises to recruit its legions of diehard

fans from Seasons 1 and 2, and [inspire millions more](#) with its timeless yet contemporary tale of Good vs. Evil. To keep the suspense building, the producers have yet to release an official title for this unfolding series, especially given its post-postmodern shift into sheer improv, fueled by crowdsourced mania tapping primeval forces of tribal angst and woke generation outrage.

With hat tips to:

<https://sbierma.substack.com/p/mysterio-revealed>

<https://mtracey.substack.com/p/ukraine-is-trying-to-goad-the-us>

<https://philosophers-stone.info/2022/03/06/david-icke-nails-it/>

<https://off-guardian.org/2022/03/07/dont-believe-the-medias-fake-post-mortem-the-pandemic-was-not-a-mistake/>

<https://www.unz.com/rpaul/is-putin-the-new-coronavirus/>

and

[Gilby's Pop Culture Roundup](#)

### *Kokopelli cringes – torture by Manilow*

“In New Zealand, authorities blared Barry Manilow music through loudspeakers in an effort to drive off protesters.” —[USA Today](#)

## **The Information Divide**

“The only way to stop authoritarians from using crises like these to grow their power is to make enough people understand a simple truth: authoritarian politicians will always lie to the people to protect and increase their own power.” —[Paul Craig Roberts, Is Putin the New Coronavirus?](#)

There used to be this quaint concept, in so-called liberal democracies, of an “informed citizenry.” An independent press was touted as the Fourth Estate, playing a watchdog role, as the other elegantly structured institutions of society functioned by their own series of checks and balances.

That world of information neutrality, if it ever existed, is long gone. In its place we have, as part of the polarization now pervading society, two warring camps: the **well-informed**, and the **mis-informed**. Each tribe accuses the other of propaganda, and rightly asks, “Who’s your sponsor?”

Perhaps the tiebreaker is the deeper question, “Who pays the most for the rights to the script?”

In this world run by oligarchic apes, it's the Alphas who get to shout loudest, and what they say goes. The digital animal shrinks in its cage, wondering how this reversal of fortune took place. It thought the world was a game, the ape-men pixels, the cash free. It hopes for its next meal, but soon will realize, its food will be digital too. Bon voyage, avatar!

## **What is real**

The trees look at us and say, "You are the free ones. What will you do? Cut us down, to forget where you came from? Silly monkeys! While you're here, we're dying to ask, why do you cover yourselves? Is that your birth control? By the way, we have no bananas. Supply chain, as you say. But hey, rest here awhile and enjoy this peace; be our guests.

We have always known this. Another breath confirms, affirms. Beside the gurgling creek, a bike rider passes on the nearby road, singing. This is enough. This is how the world would live, without us, or in spite of our rapacious presence, our careless predations, our oh-so-humanitarian interventions.

This is what the real world is like: silence, birdsong. If we only stop and listen.

## **Keep on Truckin**

### *Who wants freedom, anyway?*

'Most in the crowd were White men, but there were also some young children and dogs.'  
— [Washington Post](#), on US Freedom Convoy

### *Trucker Declaration*

1. End Federal, provincial, and municipal vaccine passports.
2. End masking requirements.
3. End all state-of-emergency declarations pertaining to our peaceful protests.
4. Provide financial protection for the small businesses harmed by Covid restrictions.
5. Respect freedom of choice without discrimination.

([source: Jeff Childers](#))

### *Who's running this show?*

'Justin Trudeau's confrontation with the Canadian truckers may be the single most significant event of the Covid pandemic – not because of its eventual outcome, whatever that may be, but because of what it symbolises.... not just the struggles of the Covid age,

but of modernity itself. On the one hand, the state, which seeks to make all of society transparent to its power. On the other, alternative sources of authority – the family, the church, the community, the firm, the farm, and the human individual herself.

‘Justin Trudeau’s contempt for the truckers is therefore genuine and profound. He sees in them not an obstacle to Covid policy or a potential threat to public health. Not even he could possibly be so stupid as to think it matters whether or not these people take their vaccines. No: he identifies in them a barrier to forces in which his political future is entwined – an ever-increasing scope and scale for governmental authority, and the opportunities to buttress his own legitimacy that would follow from it.

‘And his contempt for them is outweighed, of course, by his fear. Because he surely recognises that his authority is wafer-thin. Legitimacy cuts both ways. If he fails to suppress the truckers’ revolt, the entire edifice on which his authority rests – as the helmsman of the Canadian state and its purported capacity to protect the population from harm – will come tumbling down.

‘This conflict is therefore not about Covid – it’s existential. Does it matter if the truckers win or lose? No. What matters is what their efforts have revealed to us about the relationship between the state and society in 2022.’

—David McGrogan, [Society Vs State: Canada Reveals The Core Conflict Of Our Age](#)

## **Speaking of Nazis**

Critics of the Freedom Convoy were quick to seize on a stray (likely planted) swastika or Confederate flag as a symbol of racism and hate, despite the overwhelming display of Canadian flags and human kindness reflecting the actual character of the mass protest. PM Trudeau himself was the chief culprit, even slandering a Jewish MP in Parliament in such terms and refusing to apologize. The mainstream media, needless to say, merely amplified the distorting projection.

Standing beside Trudeau denouncing the populist revolt as “far right” stood Finance Minister and World Economic Forum Trustee Chrystia Freeland, whose grandfather Michael Chomiak, as confirmed by the Globe and Mail and [Ottawa Citizen](#), “was the chief editor of a Nazi newspaper” during the occupation, celebrating the formation of the Ukrainian division of the Nazi death squads, the Waffen SS. Together this Canadian junta announced emergency measures recalling the arbitrary diktats of 1930s Germany, while unironically accusing the freedom-lovers of crimes against democracy.

Freeland in her earlier career as a journalist wrote a 2012 book called *Plutocrats: The Rise of the New Global Super-Rich and the Fall of Everyone Else*. After that critique it seems she decided to join the winning side, or at least the rich side. With a covert war on humanity becoming overt in the era of biomedical fascism, the Trudeau/Freeland alliance with the WEF and its thousand-year Reich by another name (the Great Reset) is no longer a “conspiracy theory”:



‘The attempt by global elites to subvert local democracy is fully on and in plain view.’ — National Post, [Chrystia Freeland's side gig with the WEF is endangering Canadian democracy](#)

With the onerous Emergency Act hastily shelved, these neo-Nazis (who declare their opponents are the neo-Nazis) are proceeding with more far-reaching measures, legislation that would criminalize “hate speech” even if the authorities deem it is being [“contemplated.”](#)

Now in the wake of war in the Ukraine, Facebook (though it banned me twice immediately after posting memes comparing Covid mandates to the Third Reich) announces it [supports Ukrainian neo-Nazis](#). Which brings us back to the West’s hypocrisy in all things Nazi.

Note that Russia’s Putin took action specifically for the purpose of “demilitarization and denazification of Ukraine” ([Pepe Escobar](#)). Join the club, Vlad: Everyone hates Nazis. Except...

‘In 2014 as the coup [in Ukraine] was in full swing, the United States took to facilitating the most repugnant of individuals to install their new puppet regime. Providing armaments, funding, and training to openly admitted Neo-Nazi paramilitary forces.’ — Don Via, Jr., [As War Drums Beat for Ukraine, Remember, Lies And Propaganda Started Nearly Every War In US History](#)

Hypocrisy over the meaning of “Nazi” or “terrorist,” “insurgent” or “democracy,” carries over into real policies and actions such as “invasion” and “occupation” as well.

‘Predictably, Western corporate media has already gone totally berserk branding it as the much-awaited Russian “invasion”. A reminder: when Israel routinely bombs Syria and when the House of One Saudi routinely bombs Yemeni civilians, there is never any peep in NATOstan media.... The United States government barks non-stop about “territorial sovereignty” [while] illegally occupying a section of Syrian territory and... stealing their oil.’ — [Pepe Escobar](#)

Most tellingly, when the UN recently considered the Nazi phenomenon and associated racism, the US, Ukraine, and Canada all voted to show where they really stand on the issue.

‘In December of 2021, the United Nations brought forth its annual resolution to condemn Nazism, urging nations to work together to prevent the spread of ultra-nationalist and racist ideologies. It should have been a common sense resolution for everyone to agree on. Yet out of all members of the United Nations, the United States and Ukraine were the only two to vote against it. [Canada abstained.] Sadly, this has become tradition. Both Nations have regularly voted against the resolution since 2014.’ ([Don Via, Jr.](#))

See also:

Matt Ehret, [Immune to Irony: Nazi Collaborators and Authoritarian Personalities Denounce Russia](#)

[Glenn Greenwald](#) podcast on the danger of tribal narrative enforcement (written transcript [here](#))

Kit Knightly: Timeline: [Euromaidan, the original "Ukraine Crisis"](#): Genuine grassroots revolution or NATO backed coup?

Diana Johnstone, [US Foreign Policy \[bear baiting\] Is a Cruel Sport](#)

## BACK MATTER

### Thanks for reading!

**How did you like this book?** It will really help other readers (and your friendly author) if you share your thoughts in a comment or two online. Please go to the book's page at your favorite online retailer and click the button near the bottom: "Write a customer review."

**Sign up for my "Wild Writings" newsletter** to get updates, discounts, and free books. Go to: <http://eepurl.com/bfvjtD>

**Join now and get a free download** of *Rendezvous at Jumbo Pass* – a "Groundhog Day" time loop in the heart of the BC mountains. A romantic wilderness cabin becomes a dream-box of catastrophe and survival, in this true adventure with a paranormal twist. Go to: <https://BookHip.com/DBVKTW>

### About the Author

Nowick Gray makes his home on Salt Spring Island, BC, where he writes fiction and creative nonfiction. A frequent contributor to [The New Agora](#) online magazine, Nowick also works as a freelance copyeditor. When not engaged with words, he enjoys hiking, kayaking, and playing African drums.

View: [video interview at the New Now/Agora](#).

### Connect with Nowick Gray

Wild Writings: <http://NowickGray.com>

Editing services: [HyperEdits.com](http://HyperEdits.com)

Hand drum rhythms: [DjembeRhythms.com](http://DjembeRhythms.com)

CougarWebWorks publishing: [Cougar WebWorks.com](http://CougarWebWorks.com)

Alternative Culture Jam: [AlternativeCulture.com](http://AlternativeCulture.com)

### If you enjoyed *Covid Narrative Freedom*, you might also like:

[\*\*\*Metapolitical: Practicing Our Human Future\*\*\*](#)

Not confined to party or tribe, metapolitics speaks to our deeper humanity, empowered by our spiritual essence in wild nature. Facing an accelerating war on humanity, we break free of the narrative box of the old paradigm, and reject hierarchical power, for the sake of our sovereign human future.

[\*\*\*Talking Spirit: Essays and Inspirations\*\*\*](#)

Essays spanning three decades—reflective yet contemporary, philosophical and practical—address human nature and environmental ethics; personal and metapolitical intention; radical insight and live freedom in thought, emotion and action.

### [New World Haiku](#)

Against the new world order, the new abnormal and its antisocial distance, stands the ancient ritual practice, the oracle of haiku. Condensing truth, with the lies pared away, each sculpture stands naked to the world. Carving existence out of space, form caught dancing in the void, we honor our spirit, our memories, our bodies and hearts, our souls of connection to the earth and those who came before.



See more books by Nowick Gray at his website, [NowickGray.com](http://NowickGray.com).

## Books Exposing the COVID-19 Agenda

(with hat tip to John C. A. Manley, author of [Much Ado About Corona](#))

*Corona, False Alarm? Facts and Figures* by Karina Reiss, PhD and Sucharit Bhakdi, MD. Chelsea Green Publishing. October 2, 2020.

*Covid-19: The Greatest Hoax in History* by Vernon Coleman MD. September 29, 2020.

*COVID Operation: What Happened, Why It Happened, and What's Next* by Pamela A Popper and Shane D Prier. Hitchcock Media Group LLC. Oct. 13 2020.

*COVID-19 and the Global Predators: We Are the Prey* by Peter Breggin MD and Ginger Breggin. Lake Edge Press. Sept. 30 2021.

*Pandemia: How Coronavirus Hysteria Took Over Our Government, Rights, and Lives* by Alex Berenson. Regnery Publishing. November 30, 2021.

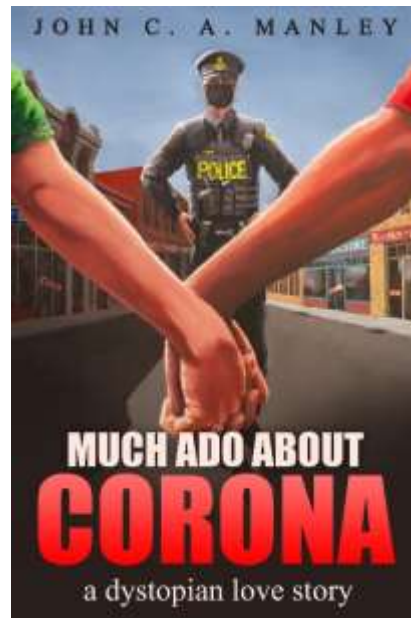
*The Real Anthony Fauci: Bill Gates, Big Pharma, and the Global War on Democracy and Public Health* by Robert F. Kennedy Jr. Skyhorse. Nov. 16 2021.

*The Truth About Contagion: Exploring Theories of How Disease Spreads* by Thomas S. Cowan MD and Sally Fallon Morell. Skyhorse. Feb. 22 2021.

*The Truth About COVID-19: Exposing The Great Reset, Lockdowns, Vaccine Passports, and the New Normal* by Joseph Mercola, DO and Ronnie Cummins. Chelsea Green Publishing. April 29 2021.

*What Really Makes You Ill? Why Everything You Thought You Knew About Disease Is Wrong* by Dawn Lester and David Parker. December 21 2019.

## Covid Comes to Moosehead



### **A review of *Much Ado About Corona: a dystopian love story*, by John C. A. Manley**

The topic of Covid is both overripe and overdue, since the full story cannot be easily told. While the captured mainstream media has blared nonstop propaganda for universal injections, the alternative media continues at a disadvantage in gaining access to mass minds. Perhaps this fictional facsimile can bring the whole picture into focus, which after all is the purpose of fiction: to crystalize the truth of a human predicament, casting wise light and uncovering deep truths.

The pace of the story is livened by wry repartee and persistent forces at work—of personal awakening to knowledge and power, true caring and love. Yet there is, along the way, time and place for relaxed exploration of family dynamics, politics and theology, even role-playing games.

The central relationships of Vince, the protagonist, with his Ojibwe grandfather, drives this character's navigation through the hall of mirrors of Covid policy. At the same time it links the oppressions of Canada's past, including the genocidal residential schools. This wry Elder offers a powerful portrait and voice to speak for a more sustainable and humane future.

The novel is rich in its realistic portrayal of small-town (Moosehead) Ontario, featuring a cast inclusive of all ages, races, and walks of life. We engage with those who stand for our own aspirations for freedom, justice, understanding, affection; and we witness those who oppose, in thrall to other motivations: fear, safety, conformity.

The characters in this novel are not mere caricatures, but living beings in all their inherent contradictions, played out before us. If we're lucky or stubborn, we will have experienced just such interactions in our daily drama; if we've been keeping full social distance, we will

hunger to know what it is like to air our fears and rages, resentments and derailed desires, and to hear the testimonies of our fellow prisoners, unmasked, unredacted.

John Manley's holographic recreation of the emblematic story of our time engages our attention with full authenticity and redeeming humor. This rendition at once shrinks the world to a recognizable size, and expands our own experience to the shared trauma, the better to acknowledge it and bear witness to a healing transformation. The result is both artful and true to our experience—one that never will be forgotten.

*Find out more about the book at [MuchAdoAboutCorona.ca/the-novel](http://MuchAdoAboutCorona.ca/the-novel)*